The Rise and Fall of the House of Medici

[英] 克里斯托弗 · 希伯特 (Christopher Hibbert)/ 著　冯 璇 / 译

美第奇家族的兴衰

社会科学文献出版社
SOCIAL SCIENCES ACADEMIC PRESS (CHINA)

克里斯托弗·希伯特（Christopher Hibbert）

1924 年出生于英国莱斯特郡，英国皇家文学院成员、莱斯特大学文学荣誉博士，毕业于牛津大学拉德利和奥里尔学院。二战期间他入伍成为一名步兵，曾两次负伤，并于 1945 年获得军功十字勋章。《新政治家》称其为“传记作者中的明珠”，《泰晤士报》则形容他“可能是世上最具天赋的通俗历史学家”。克里斯托弗·希伯特著有许多广受赞誉的作品，包括《拉格伦王的灭亡》（荣获 1962 年海涅曼文学奖）、《伦敦城市史》《法国大革命》《罗马城市史》《佛罗伦萨城市史》等。有两个儿子和一个女儿，现居于泰晤士河畔亨利小镇。

冯　璇 / 译者

北京外国语大学英语学院毕业，曾在出版社从事版权进出口工作，现专门进行著作翻译。

□□□□

COPYRIGHT

□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□2017□9□
ISBN□9787509797181
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□APP□□□□□□□□
□□□□·□□□□

□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1909□G.F.□□·□·□□·□·□□□□□□□□□□□□1737□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□——□□□□·□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”——□□□□□□□□□

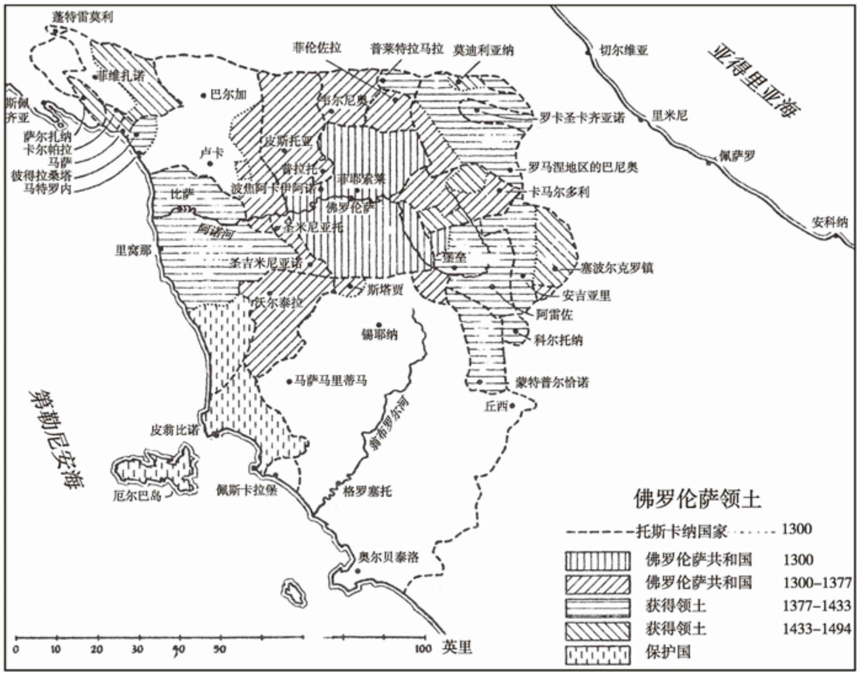
□□·□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□·□□□□□J.R.□□□□□□·□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□·□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□·□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

地图

约1490年时的意大利地图



佛罗伦萨领土
托斯卡纳国家
1300
佛罗伦萨共和国 1300
佛罗伦萨共和国 1300–1377
获得领土 1377–1433
获得领土 1433–1494
保护国
亚得里亚海
第勒尼安海
蓬特雷莫利
菲维扎诺
斯佩齐亚
萨尔扎纳
卡尔帕拉
马萨
彼得拉桑塔
马特罗内
巴尔加
卢卡
比萨
阿诺河
里窝那
菲伦佐拉
音莱特拉马拉
莫迪利亚纳
韦尔尼奥
皮斯托亚
普拉托
波焦阿卡伊阿诺
菲耶索莱
佛罗伦萨
圣米尼亚托
圣吉米尼亚诺
沃尔泰拉
斯塔贾
锡耶纳
马萨马里蒂马
翁布罗尔河
格罗塞托
皮翁比诺
厄尔巴岛
佩斯卡拉堡
奥尔贝泰洛
切尔维亚
里米尼
佩萨罗
安科纳
罗卡圣卡齐亚诺
罗马涅地区的巴尼奥
卡马尔多利
堡垒
塞波尔克罗镇
安吉亚里
阿雷佐
科尔托纳
蒙特普尔恰诺
丘西
0 10 20 30 40 50 100 英里

[illegible]

1400

[illegible]

[illegible]

“不经商的佛罗伦萨人……无论如何也抬不起头”

1433[illegible]9[illegible]Pala zzo della Signoria[illegible][1][illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Cosimo de’Medic i[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Alberghettino[illegible]

[illegible]5[illegible]

[illegible]4[illegible]quartieri[illegible]4[illegible]4[illegible]loggie[illegible]

[illegible]Ponte Vecchio[illegible]Arno[illegible][2][illegible]Orsanmichel

e[illegible][3][illegible]Mercato Vecchio[illegible][4][illegible]

[illegible]cassock[illegible]scaldini[illegible]12[illegible]

□4□□
□□□

□□*lucco*□□□

依据您的指令，我到街上巡视了妇女佩戴违禁饰物的情况，但总会遭到抗议，因为每种情况都确实无章可循，难判对错。有一次我看到一个女人在头巾边缘镶了一圈蕾丝花边，于是我的助手问她：“你叫什么名字？你的头巾上有花边。”结果这个女人立马摘下头巾，拆掉了用别针固定在上面的花边，还说那只是个花环。再往前走，我又碰到了一个女人，她穿的裙子前面缝了好多纽扣。我的助手对她说：“女人的衣服上禁止有纽扣。”她却辩称：“这些不是纽扣，是装饰扣，你看，我衣服上既没有扣环也没有扣眼。”最后，我的助手终于遇到了一个他认为确凿无疑的违禁者，于是掏出记录簿准备写下她的名字，他对这个女人说：“你穿的是貂皮。”结果这个女人却抗议道：“你不能记我的名字，这不是貂皮，是幼兽的皮毛。”“那你说的幼兽指什么？”“就是一种动物。”

□□

□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1336□□□Fra Bernardino□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

有房间要打扫？让你的奴隶去扫。有瓶瓶罐罐要刷？让你的奴隶去刷。有蔬菜水果要削皮？让你的奴隶去削。有衣服要洗？让奴隶去洗。让她帮你照看孩子，帮你打理一切。要让她们习惯不停地工作，否则她们会变得又懒又笨。不要给她们一点儿闲暇时间，只要你不停地指使她干活，她就没空靠着窗子看热闹打发时间。

□□□“□□□”□□□

[illegible] ravioloi [illegible] tortellini [illegible] la sagne [illegible] berlingozzo [illegible] pinocchiato [illegible] minestra [illegible] savore sanguino [illegible]

[illegible] 21 [illegible] 7 [illegible] 14 [illegible] 7 [illegible] *Arte dei Giudici e Notai* [illegible] *Arte della Lana* [illegible] *Arte di Por Santa Maria* [illegible] *Arte di Calimala* [illegible] [5] [illegible] *Arte del Ca*

mbio[illegible]*Arte dei Medici*[illegible]*Spezialie Merciai*[illegible]*Arte dei Vaccai e Pellicciai*[illegible]

[illegible]*Arte dei Fabbri*[illegible]1378[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]*ciompi*[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]1382[illegible]21[illegible]1293[illegible]

[illegible]21[illegible]35[illegible]8[illegible]borse[illegible]Church of Santa Croce[illegible][6][illegible]*Priori*[illegible]*Signoria*[illegible][7][illegible]9[illegible]6[illegible]2[illegible]

[illegible]*Gonfaloniere*[illegible] [8] [illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]*Buffone*[illegible]

[illegible]*Collegi* [illegible]*Dodici Buonomini*[illegible]*Sedici Gonfalonieri*[illegible] [9] [illegible]*Notaio delle Riformagioni*[illegible]*Podesta* [illegible] [10]

[illegible]*Vacca*[illegible]14[illegible]*Parlamento*[illegible]*Balia*[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Filippo Maria Visconti[illegible]Anjou[illegible]Aragon[illegible]

[illegible]*Minuto Popolo*[illegible]*Grandi*[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Leon Battista Alberti[illegible][11][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]Matteo Palmieri[illegible]·[illegible]Gregorio Dati[illegible]“[illegible]”

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Giovanni Rucellai[illegible]——[illegible]*oricello*[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]

[illegible]”[illegible][12]

[illegible]1282[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Niccolo da Uzzano[illegible][13]

[illegible]

---

[1] [illegible]1299[illegible]·[illegible]Sala del Maggior Consiglio[illegible]1540[illegible]·[illegible]——[illegible]

[2] [illegible]1345[illegible]1333[illegible]

[3] [illegible]Orto[illegible]1336[illegible]

[illegible]

[4] [illegible]Piazza della Repubblica[illegible]

[5] [illegible]Calimala[illegible]Roman Callis Major[illegible]

[6] [illegible]1228[illegible]1385[illegible]1863[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]1445[illegible]

[7] [illegible]——[illegible]

[8] [illegible]——[illegible]

[9] [illegible]Chancellor of Florence[illegible]——[illegible]

[10] [illegible]Palazo del Podesta[illegible]1254[illegible]1255[illegible]1574[illegible]Museo Nazionale[illegible]

[11] □□□□□□□□□6□□□□□□□□□□□□□Museo Horne□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[12] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□18□□□□□□·□
□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□Bernardo Rossellino□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□·□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Ortioricellari□□

[13] □□□·□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□36□□□

[illegible]

[illegible]

“时刻远离公众的视线”

[illegible]Averardo[illegible]Charlemagne[illegible]Mugello[illegible][1][illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Ardingo de’Medici[illegible]1296[illegible]Guccio[illegible]San Giovanni Battista[illegible]Baptistery[illegible]1314[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Filigno di Conte de’Medici[illegible]Cafaggiolo[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Salvestro de’Medici[illegible]1370[illegible]1378[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Giovanni di Bicci de’Medici[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Piccarda Bueri[illegible]——[illegible]Lorenzo[illegible]——[illegible]Via Larga[illegible]Piazza del Duomo[illegible]Santa Maria del Fiore[illegible] [2] [illegible]Via Porta Rossa[illegible] [3] [illegible]Mercato Nuovo[illegible] [4] [illegible]

[illegible]1402[illegible]1411[illegible]1421[illegible]Albizzi[illegible]

[illegible]Pistoia[illegible]Volterra[illegible]1351[illegible]Prato[illegible]Arezzo[illegible]1406[illegible]Pisa[illegible]Porto Pisano[illegible]1421[illegible]Leghorn[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]1252[illegible]Florentia[illegible][5][illegible]*fiorino d’oro*[illegible]the flower[illegible]florence[illegible]florin[illegible]54[illegible][6][illegible]20[illegible]150[illegible]

[illegible]35[illegible]1000[illegible]10[illegible]50[illegible]1422[illegible]72[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Vieri di Cambio de’Medici[illegible]14[illegible]Gaeta[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Bruges[illegible]

[illegible]1410[illegible]·[illegible]Baldassare Cossa[illegible]

[illegible]Avignon[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]1409[illegible]Benedict XⅢ[illegible]Gregory XⅡ[illegible]Alexander V[illegible]John XXⅢ[illegible]Sigismund[illegible]Constance[illegible]1414[illegible]

[illegible]Ricci[illegible]Spini[illegible]1386[illegible]1397[illegible]ducats[illegible]1403[illegible]1410[illegible]Bologna[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]Ladislaus[illegible]1413[illegible]95000[illegible]

[illegible]1414[illegible]10[illegible]Martin V[illegible]

[illegible]38500[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Bartolomeo de’Bardi[illegible]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□·□□□Tusculum□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Santa Maria Novella□□□□□[7]□□□“□□□□□□□□”（Ioannes Quondam Papa XXⅢ）□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

1420□9□9□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□12□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□（Porta di San Pier Gattolini）□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□（San Gaggio）□□□□□——□□□□□□□□□□□□□——“□□□”□

□□□·□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□*Cavalieri*□□——□□□□□□[8]□□□1420□□□

□□□□□1389□9□27□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Cosmas□□□□□Damian□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[illegible]Camaldolese[illegible]Santa Maria degli Angeli[illegible] [9] [illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Roberto de’Rossi[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]Pius Ⅱ[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]1428[illegible] [10] [illegible]·[illegible]Palla Strozzi[illegible] [11] [illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Giovanni de’Bardi[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Contessina de’Bardi[illegible]

[illegible]Peruzzi[illegible]Acciaiuoli[illegible]Edward Ⅲ[illegible]Robert[illegible]the Angevin King[illegible]Via de’Bardi[illegible]Palazzo Bardi[illegible][12][illegible]Piero[illegible]“[illegible]”

[illegible]

[illegible]1414[illegible]——[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Vespasiano da Bisticci[illegible]25[illegible]

[illegible]Tivoli[illegible]Maddalena[illegible]“[illegible]21[illegible]”[illegible]Carlo[illegible]Rector of Prato[illegible]Protonotary Apostolic[illegible][13]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□*Popolo Minuto*□□□□□*Magnati*□□□□□□□□□□□
□□

□□□*c atasto*□□

□□

> 不要表现得像是在给出建议，而是要在对话中谨慎地提出自己的看法。除非是受到召唤，否则不要前往市政厅；即使被召唤前往，也只要完成被安排的任务就好；得到了认可也不要表现出骄傲……避免法律诉讼和政治争议，时刻避免进入公众的视线……

□□□

---

[1] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□12□□□□□·□·□□□□7□□□□□□□□□□□□□7□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□6□□□□□□□□□□□□□8□□□□□□□□Capella dei Principi□□□□5□□□□□□□□□□□□□6□□

[2] [illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Arnolfo di Cambio[illegible]1436[illegible]

[3] [illegible]Palazzo Davanzati[illegible]9[illegible]1330[illegible]

[4] [illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Giovanni Battista del Tasso[illegible]1547[illegible]1559[illegible]

[5] [illegible]Loggia dei Lanzi[illegible]old Mint[illegible]

[6] [illegible]1[illegible]0.0648[illegible]——[illegible]

[7] [illegible]1515[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Jacopo Carrucci Pontormo[illegible]·[illegible]Ridolfo Ghirlandaio[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]

[8] [illegible]10[illegible]

[9] [illegible]Via degli Alfani[illegible]Rotonda di Santa Maria Angeli[illegible]1434[illegible]

[10] [illegible]1565[illegible]2[illegible]10[illegible]

[11] [illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Andrea Orcagna[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Nardo di Cione[illegible]

[12] [illegible]Borgo Pigiglioso[illegible]

[13] [illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Roger van der Weyden[illegible]*Entombment*[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

“连修道士的厕所里都装饰着他的纹饰”

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Rinaldo di Messer Maso[illegible] [1] [illegible]1429[illegible]Lucca[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]*condottiere*[illegible]·[illegible]Francesco Sforza[illegible]·[illegible]Niccolo Piccinino[illegible]Serchio[illegible]1430[illegible]Verona[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Niccolò da Uzzano[illegible]Tornabuoni[illegible]Portinari[illegible]·[illegible]Genevra Cavalcanti[illegible][2][illegible]Malespini[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Niccolo Niccoli[illegible]·[illegible]Carlo Marsuppini[illegible]·[illegible]Poggio Bracciolini[illegible]·[illegible]Leonardo Bruni[illegible]·[illegible]Ambrogio Traversari[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Holy Land[illegible]

□·□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□”□□“□□□□□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1380□□□Studio Fiorentino□ [3] □□□□□□□□□□1321□□Ostia□□·□□Lucretius□□□□□□□*De rerum natura*□□□□□□Apicius□□□□□□□□□□Quintilian□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]·[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Romagna[illegible]Camaldolite Order[illegible]Vicar-General[illegible]·[illegible]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□Diogenes Laertius□□□

□□□□□□□□□□·□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□Francesco Filelfo□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Ancona□□□□□□Tolentino□□□·□□□□□John Chrysoloras□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□Emmanuel Chrysoloras□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□Cicero□□□□Terence□□□□Homer□□□□Livy□□□□□Thucydides□□□□□Xenophon□□·□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[illegible]1432[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]1433[illegible]

[illegible]1430[illegible]il Trebbio[illegible][4][illegible]San Miniato al Monte[illegible]San Marco[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Bartolommeo Spini[illegible]·[illegible]Jacopo Berlinghieri[illegible]·[illegible]Bernardo Guadagni[illegible][5]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

1433[illegible]9[illegible]4[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

7[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]9[illegible]9[illegible]23[illegible]*ringhiera*[illegible]200[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Ferrara[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]——[illegible]Eugenius IV[illegible]——[illegible]·[illegible]Niccolo Tinucci[illegible]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□Federigo Malavolti□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□
□1000□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□·□□□□“□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□Mariotto Baldovinett
i□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□·□□□□Niccolo da Tolentino□□□□□□□·□□□Neri Ca
pponi□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Lastra□□□□□□·□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□

9□28□□□□□□□□□Padua□10□□□□□□□□□□□Avera
rdo□□□□□□□10□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
5□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□·□□□Puccio Pucci□□□□□·□□□Giovanni Pucci□□□□□□□□□□□Aquila□10□□[6] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□“□□□□□□□□□□”□□□

> 既然判决我流放帕多瓦，我在此声明我会遵从判决前往，并且按照你们的命令待在那里。别说是到特雷维佐地区（trevisian state），就是判我流放到阿拉伯或者其他任何完全陌生的国度，我也会心甘情愿地接受。你们的命令对我而言是灾难，但我依然心存感激，宁愿把这看作恩赐而非祸患……只要知道我的敌人能为这座城市带来和平与幸福，我受什么苦难都是值得的……我只恳求你们一件事，长官大人们，既然你们免我不死，就请你们保障我的性命不会丧于邪恶的市民之手，否则那将是你们的耻辱……请确保那些手握尖刀、等在广场之外迫切想伤我性命的人不会得逞。我死事小，只怕你们会背上永久的恶名。

□□□Porta San Gallo□□□

---

[1] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□88□□□□□□□□Plazzo Altoviti□□

[2] [illegible]·[illegible]Domenico Veneziano[illegible]*Saints Francis and John the Baptist*[illegible]Museo dell’Opera di Santa Croce[illegible]*Annunciation*[illegible]

[3] [illegible]Giardino dei Semplici[illegible]Via Lamarmora[illegible]

[4] [illegible]1644[illegible]·[illegible]Giuliano Serragli[illegible]1864[illegible]·[illegible]Prince Marcantonio Borghese[illegible]·[illegible]Dott.Enrico Scaretti[illegible]Lord Gladwyn[illegible]

[5] [illegible]7[illegible]9[illegible]Dei[illegible]1684[illegible]·[illegible]Donato Guadagni[illegible]

[6] [illegible]2[illegible]4[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]1601[illegible]Chiostrino dei Voti[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

“他就是无冕之王”

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]San Giorgio Maggiore[illegible][1][illegible]·[illegible]Michelozzo Michelozzi[illegible]

[illegible]1434[illegible]2[illegible]·[illegible]Agnolo Acciaiuoli[illegible][2][illegible]Cosenza[illegible]10[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Mario Bartolommeo de’Medici[illegible]10[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]1434[illegible]Imola[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Niccolo di Cocco[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Givoanni Guicciardini[illegible][3][illegible]·[illegible]Ridolfo Peruzzi[illegible][4][illegible]·[illegible]Niccolo Barbadori[illegible][5][illegible]San Pier Scheraggio[illegible][6][illegible]

9[illegible]25[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]Colonna[illegible]9[illegible]26[illegible]——[illegible]Vitelleschi[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]Piazza Sant’Apollinare[illegible]·[illegible]Piero[illegible]500[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]Martelli[illegible][7][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]350[illegible]

[illegible]

1434[illegible]9[illegible]28[illegible]300[illegible]Careggi[illegible] [8] [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Guasconi[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Matteo Strozzi[illegible]70[illegible]“[illegible]”

[illegible]·[illegible]Siena[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”（*Consiglio Maggiore*）[illegible]“[illegible]”（*Cento*）[illegible]·[illegible]（Luca Pitti）[illegible]

[illegible]（*Accoppiatori*）[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]Popolani[illegible]159[illegible]145[illegible]1449[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Neri Capponi[illegible]·[illegible]Giannozzo Manetti[illegible]1455[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]1458[illegible]1[illegible]Pavia[illegible]

[illegible]8[illegible]10[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Piero de’Medici[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]1458[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Aeneas Silvius de’Piccolomini[illegible]“[illegible]……[illegible]……[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]Francesco Guicciardini[illegible]“[illegible]”

---

[1] [illegible]

[2] [illegible]Borgo Santi Apostoli[illegible]3[illegible]10[illegible]1944[illegible]

[3] [illegible]·[illegible]Via di Santa Margherita a Montici[illegible]75[illegible]*History of Italy*[illegible]

[4] [illegible]——[illegible]

[5] [illegible]Santa Felicita[illegible]1525[illegible]

[6] [illegible]

[7] [illegible]·[illegible]

[8] [illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]1417[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]*Resurrection*[illegible]·[illegible]Vincenzo Orsi[illegible]Ospedale di Careggi[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

“为上帝奉献多少都不能让我变成他的债主”

[illegible]1439[illegible]General Concil[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]John Paleologus[illegible]

[illegible]Bâle[illegible]

1437[illegible]·[illegible]700[illegible]1438[illegible]1[illegible]8[illegible]

[illegible]Bentivoglio[illegible]Assisi[illegible]

[illegible]1500[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Borgo Pinti[illegible]Palazzo Ferranti[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Gentile da Fabriano[illegible]·[illegible]Benozzo Gozzoli[illegible]

[illegible]Nicaea[illegible]·[illegible]Johannes Bessarion[illegible]1439[illegible]7[illegible]5[illegible]“[illegible]”

[illegible]Cesarini[illegible]

[illegible]14[illegible]

[illegible]*Rinascimento*[illegible]

[illegible]Siponto[illegible]·[illegible]Gemistos Plethon[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]·[illegible]Marsilio Ficino[illegible]Montevecchio[illegible][1][illegible]——[illegible]1456[illegible]·[illegible]John Argyropoulos[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]1437[illegible]·[illegible]800[illegible]*codices*[illegible]Petrarch[illegible][2]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]1418[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]il mio bel Giovanni[illegible]250[illegible][3][illegible]1330[illegible]·[illegible]Andrea Pisano[illegible]1402[illegible]1348[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Jacopo della Quercia[illegible]·[illegible]Lorenzo Ghiberti[illegible]·[illegible]Filippo Brunelleschi[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Apollo[illegible]Marsyas[illegible]23[illegible]73[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]22[illegible][4][illegible]Via Bufalini[illegible]Santa Maria Nuova[illegible][5][illegible]

[illegible]28[illegible]
[illegible]1456[illegible]“[illegible]”。[6]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible][7][illegible]（Ospedale degli Innocenti）[illegible][8][illegible]393[illegible]（St Ambrose）[illegible]8[illegible][9]

[illegible]138[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”

[illegible]1420[illegible]

16[illegible]1436[illegible]3[illegible]25[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][10][illegible]7[illegible]37[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]14[illegible][11][illegible][12][illegible]Santissima Annunziata[illegible][13][illegible]San Bartolommeo[illegible]La Badia[illegible][14][illegible]San Girolamo nei Monti[illegible]Santo Spirito[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Antonio Pierozzi[illegible]Antonino[illegible]1445[illegible]1523[illegible]1434[illegible]1471[illegible]“[illegible]663755[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible][15]

[illegible]Via Larga[illegible]San Giovannino degli Scolopi[illegible]Via de Gori[illegible][16][illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]Burgundy[illegible]Donatello[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]——[illegible]Palazzo Pitti[illegible]——[illegible]Riccardi[illegible][17]

[illegible]*rustica*[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Doric[illegible]Corinthian[illegible]8[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Kneeling Windows[illegible]·[illegible]Niccolo Grosso[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]*il Caparra*[illegible][18][illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]1462[illegible]

我昨天来到了卡雷吉，主要是为了让自己放松一下。我想尽快见到你，马尔西利奥。来的时候带上我们最喜欢的柏拉图的作品，我相信你已经如你承诺的那样，将它翻译为拉丁文了。没有什么是比发现通往幸福的道路更让我投入的事业了。所以快点来吧，别忘了带着你的俄耳甫斯七弦琴。

[illegible]1451[illegible][19]

[illegible]Belcanto[illegible][20][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1463[illegible]74[illegible]

---

[1] [illegible]Le Fontanelle[illegible]

[2] [illegible]1494[illegible]50[illegible]1508[illegible]1532[illegible]

[3] [illegible]·[illegible]Vittorio Ghiberti[illegible]

[4] [illegible]·[illegible]

[5] [illegible]1286[illegible]·[illegible]Folco Portinari[illegible]Beatrice[illegible]

[6] [illegible]·[illegible]

[7] [illegible]

[8] [illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Francesco della Luna[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Andrea della Bobbia[illegible]

[9] [illegible]——[illegible]——1421[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]1429[illegible]1446[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Givovanni di Domenico[illegible]·[illegible]Antonio Manetti[illegible]

[10] [illegible]

[11] [illegible]1419[illegible]1422[illegible]

[12] [illegible]1445[illegible]·[illegible]1642[illegible]

[13] [illegible]Rotonda[illegible]1445[illegible]

[14] [illegible]1018[illegible]1456[illegible]1469[illegible]

[15] [illegible]1437[illegible]1444[illegible]

[16] [illegible]Via Cavour[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]

[17] [illegible]1444[illegible]1460[illegible]·[illegible]Giovanni Avogrado[illegible]1527[illegible]1550[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Marchese Gabrielle Riccardi[illegible]10[illegible]7[illegible]1814[illegible]-[illegible]

[18] [illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[19] [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[20] [illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]1461[illegible]1671[illegible]·[illegible]Horace Walpole[illegible]Countess of Orford[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]William Blundell Spence[illegible]·[illegible]Lady Sybil Cutting[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Marchesa Iris Origo[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

“伦琴？伦琴？伦琴是什么地方？”

[illegible]

[illegible]15[illegible]Vicenza[illegible]Belluno[illegible]Feltre[illegible]Dalmatian[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]35[illegible]Lombardy[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]1437[illegible]Barga[illegible]1438[illegible]1440[illegible]Anghiari[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Cesentino[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]48[illegible]Bianca[illegible]·[illegible]Francesco Sforza[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Giacomo Attendolo[illegible]Pescara[illegible]1424[illegible]22[illegible]

他很高大，而且极具威严。他的表情总是很严肃，说话的声音也不大，谈吐和蔼可亲，总体来说他就像个王子一样，是我们这个时代里最受命运眷顾的人。他天资聪慧，健壮威武。他的妻子不仅容貌美丽、身份高贵、品行优良，还给他生了8个优秀的孩子（他还有11个私

生子）。他甚至都不怎么生病，生活中没有什么是他想要而得不到的。

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]Marches[illegible]

[illegible]1441[illegible]Pontremoli[illegible]Cremona[illegible]

[illegible]Alfonso[illegible]Orleans[illegible]·[illegible]Valentina Visconti[illegible]·[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]1450[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]Levant[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Nicodemo Tranchedini da Pontremoli[illegible]17[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]Charles Ⅶ[illegible]——[illegible]·[illegible]——[illegible]·[illegible]1452[illegible]4[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Don Ferrant[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”

[illegible]·[illegible]Bordeux[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Rene of Anjou[illegible]1453[illegible]5[illegible]1454[illegible]4[illegible]Lodi[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]a Most Holy League[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

> 而且现在还可以听到以前从没出现过的辱骂科西莫的各种言辞……两百来个受尊敬的大家族本来可以靠他们拥有的财产所带来的收入生活，现在却因为难以承担财产税而不得不将其变卖。征收这项新财产税时，科西莫不得不宣布将由他先垫付这笔税款，在所有相关的人找到解决之道以前，也不会再要求任何人补缴。为了重获民心，他不得不每天分发很多蒲式耳[1]的谷物给穷人，因为他们都在抱怨粮食涨价买不起。

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

> 当您庄严地谈及我们即将来临的永生之时，哪个人能不因为您的话语而获得提升？哪个人不是仿佛瞥见了自己获得永生时的光辉荣耀？……至于您提出的要求，我最可称颂的神父啊，……您给我写信

的时候并没有把我看作一个满足于普通市民身份的普通人，而是把我看成统治佛罗伦萨的王子……您明明知道在一个政府广受拥护的共和国里，我作为一个普通市民的权力是多么有限。

[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Antonio di Messer Francesco[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Giovanni d’Amerigo Benci[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]*Col Nome di Dio e di Bona Ventura*[illegible]Cologne[illegible]Lubeck[illegible]1470[illegible]40[illegible]20[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Tommaso Parentucelli[illegible]Nicholas V[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]1458[illegible]1469[illegible]

想要亲吻教皇的脚，但是由于痛风，他已经无法弯腰。于是他大笑起来并讲了个笑话：“两个从乡下返城的佛罗伦萨人，一个叫帕帕，一个叫卢波，在广场上相遇，他们伸出手臂想跟对方握手，但是因为两个人都胖得出奇，以至于太多的肉体（恕我使用这个词）阻隔在二人中间，只能用自己的肚子碰到对方的肚子。肥胖让他们失去了握手的能力，就像我的痛风剥夺了我致敬的能力一样。”

[illegible]Douai[illegible]Cambrai[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]1460[illegible]Asia Minor[illegible]Smyrna[illegible]1455[illegible]1460[illegible]Civitavecchia[illegible]Tolfa[illegible]1466[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Philippe de Commines[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”

---

[1] [illegible]1[illegible]8[illegible]36[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

“房子这么大，家人却一个个离我而去了”

[illegible]*cotile*[illegible]1299[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]*David*[illegible] [1] [illegible]*Judith Slaying Holfernes*[illegible] [2] [illegible]

[illegible]1386[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Niccolo di Betto Bardi[illegible]Giotto[illegible]——[illegible]*St George*[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Antonio Beccadelli[illegible]*Hermaphrodutus*[illegible]Catullus[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Giorgio Vasari[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”

[illegible]·[illegible]Fra Filippo Lippi[illegible]Santa Maria Del Carmine[illegible] [3] [illegible]Masaccio[illegible]Brancacci[illegible]Barbary[illegible]Sant’Ambrogio[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]*Coronation of the Virgin*[illegible] [4] [illegible]St Stephen[illegible]

[illegible]Santa Margherita[illegible]——[illegible]·[illegible]Francesco Buti[illegible]Lucrezia[illegible]Filippino[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]Fra Angelico[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Giovanni da Fiesole[illegible]1387[illegible]Vicchio[illegible]Guido[illegible]San Domenico[illegible]Cortona[illegible]1418[illegible]1436[illegible]“[illegible]*The Crucifixion*[illegible][5][illegible]”[illegible]*Adoration of the Magi*[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][6]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]1455[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”

[illegible]“[illegible]

[illegible]”[illegible]

1458[illegible]37[illegible]Burchiello[illegible]Pietrolo[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]1454[illegible]“[illegible]……[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Ginevra degli Albizzi[illegible]Cosimino[illegible]·[illegible]Lodovico Carbone[illegible]“[illegible]”

“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”

[illegible]1461[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”

1464[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]8[illegible]1[illegible]76[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

他表现得好像完全健康似的。让他阐明信仰时，他逐字逐句地念诵了教义并重复了自己的忏悔，最后接受了圣餐。在整个过程中他都全神贯注，最先祈求的就是所有他错待过的人的原谅。

[illegible]1434[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]

当旁听了某个学者的讲座后，他会给他们写信探讨相关的问题；在和神学家相处时，他也能对神学问题品评一番；他在研究任何一个学科时都充满兴趣，对哲学也是如此。占星家发现他对占星学颇为了解，因为他对此坚信不疑，并运用占星学指导个人生活。音乐家同样能够感受到他对音乐的精通，音乐也总能给他带来巨大的乐趣。雕塑和绘画更是他最了解的两种艺术，他向来偏爱有才华的工匠。在建筑方面，他算得上一位完美的评判家，没有哪一处重要的公共建筑是不考虑他的意见和建议就开工或完成的。

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]*Capo della Repubblica*[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]*Pater Parriae*[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]28[illegible][7][illegible]

□□8□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□”□[8]

---

[1] □□□□□□□□□□1430□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1494□□□□
·□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[2] □□□□□1494□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1460
□□“□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□1495□□”□Exemplum.Sal□utis□Pub□licae□.Civ
es.Pos□uere□.MCCCCXCV□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□·□□□·□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□”

[3] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□Giuseppe Ruggieri□□
□□□·□□□□Giulo Mannaioni□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□Masolino□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□·□□□□

[4] □□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Via Ricasoli□52□□□□□□
□Museo dell’ Accademia□□

[5] □□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[6] □□
□□□□□□□

[7] □□□·□·□□·□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□·□□□
□Andrea Cavalcanti Buggiano□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□

[8] □□

□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□

□□□·□□□

□□□□□

□□□□□□

□□

75□3□□□20□

□□□□

1464□1492

[illegible]

[illegible]

“只要是为了购买珍贵或稀有的物件，他从来不在乎价钱”

[illegible]48[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]*il Gottoso*[illegible]1448[illegible]1461[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]Louis XI[illegible]House of Valois[illegible]

[illegible]5[illegible]·[illegible]Lucrezia Tornabuoni[illegible]Tornaquinci[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Domenico Bigordi Ghirlandaio[illegible][1]

[illegible]

[illegible]Nannina[illegible]·[illegible]Leopetto Rossi[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Guglielmo de’Pazzi[illegible]·[illegible]Bernardo Rucellai[illegible]Giuliano[illegible]15[illegible]11[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Gentile Becchi[illegible]·[illegible]Cristoforo Landino[illegible]·[illegible]15[illegible]Ferrante[illegible]Federigo[illegible]·[illegible]Ippolita Sforza[illegible]·[illegible]Giovanni Bentivoglio[illegible]Este[illegible]1466[illegible]Paul Ⅱ[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Giovanni Tornabuoni[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]Diotisalvi Neroni[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Oltrarno[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Niccolo Soderini[illegible]1465[illegible]11[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]1466[illegible]1[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]3[illegible]8[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Galeazzo Maria[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Borso d’Este[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Ercole[illegible]8[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]

8[illegible]27[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]9[illegible]2[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]1467[illegible]5[illegible]·[illegible]Bartolommeo Colleoni[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible][2][illegible]“[illegible]”[3][illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Antonio Averlino Filarete[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

第一天，皮耶罗觉得看看这些书就会让他愉悦，目光扫过一个个书卷，任时间流逝，对眼睛而言都是一种享受。第二天，他想看看自己收藏的那些古代君王和杰出人物的雕像，有的雕像是用金子制成的，有的是用银子，有的是用铜，还有的是用宝石、大理石或者其他

任何值得赏玩的珍贵材质……第三天，他又会想要看看数量巨大、价值连城的珠宝和宝石，有些刻了图案，有些没有。他特别喜欢一边赏玩宝贝，一边谈论它们各自的精彩之处。再过一天，他可能又会去欣赏金质、银质或其他什么宝贵材料制成的花瓶，并且赞赏它们极高的价值和制作者精良的工艺。总而言之，只要是购买珍贵或稀有的物件，他从来不在乎价钱。

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Luca della Robbia[illegible]1400[illegible]1428[illegible]singing-gallery[illegible][4][illegible]·[illegible][5][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][6]

[illegible]69[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Paolo di Doni[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Uccello[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]San Romano[illegible]1432[illegible]

[illegible] [7]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]（Antonio di Jacobo Benci）[illegible]（Pollaiuolo）[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]《[illegible]》（*Labours of Hercules*）[illegible] [8] [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]（Alessandro di Mariano Filipepi）[illegible]（Botticelli）[illegible]22[illegible]（Via Nuova Borg’Ognissanti）[illegible]（*batiloro*）[illegible]·[illegible]《[illegible]》（*Madonna of the Magnificat*）[illegible]5[illegible] [9]

《[illegible]》（*Adoration of the Magi*）[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]（Guaspare di Zanobi del Lama）[illegible]

[illegible]1466[illegible] [10] [illegible]Arte *della Merc anzia*[illegible]*Fortitude*[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Tommaso Soderini[illegible] [11]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]semper[illegible]·[illegible]*The Virgin Adoring the Child*[illegible] [12]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Santa Trinita[illegible]·[illegible]Onofrio Strozzi[illegible]*Adoration of the Magi*[illegible] [13]

[illegible]1439[illegible]·[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]10[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]1446[illegible]

[illegible]Chalcondylas[illegible][14]

[illegible]

我总共画了两个六翼天使，其中一个遮掩在角落的云彩中，只能看到他的翅膀尖端，一点儿也不会喧宾夺主，只会增强图片的美感；而另一个天使则是在圣坛的远端，以同样的方式被云彩遮挡着。鲁贝托·马泰利（Ruberto Martegli）看到这个布局的时候也说完全不会觉得突出。不过，如果您要求修改，我还是会遵照您的意愿，再多画两朵云彩。

[illegible]1469[illegible]

□□□·□□·□□□Andrea del Verrocchio□□□□□□[15]

---

[1] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□*Birth of the Baptist*□□□□□□□□□□

[2] □□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□San Giovanni Gualberto□□·□·□□□□□□□——□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□□□——□□□□□□□□□□□□

[3] □□□□□□□□□1450□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[4] □·□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Museo dell’Opera del Duomo□□□□□9□□□□□□□□□□□□□1688□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[5] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□*Capomaestro*□□·□·□□□□□□□□□□□□

[6] □·□·□□□□□□□□□·□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[7] [illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Andrea del Castagno[illegible]·[illegible]John Hawkwood[illegible]

[8] [illegible]*Hercules and Antaeus*[illegible]

[9] [illegible]

[10] [illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]

[11] [illegible]

[12] [illegible]·[illegible]1814[illegible]·[illegible]Neri di Bicci[illegible]

[13] [illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]

[14] [illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Castruccio Castracani degli Antelminelli[illegible]

[15] [illegible]

[illegible]1473[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

“天生愉悦的性格”

[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]*calcio*[illegible]*palloni*[illegible]27[illegible]30[illegible]

[illegible]*simpatico*[illegible]Morello[illegible]*palio*[illegible]Calabrian[illegible]Poggio a Caiano[illegible]

[illegible]19[illegible]Monterotondo[illegible]·[illegible]Jacopo Orsini[illegible]16[illegible]·[illegible]Clarice Orsini[illegible]——[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]*lenzuolo*[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]……[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]Ridolfi[illegible][1][illegible]Salviati[illegible][2][illegible]Luigia[illegible]Pierfrancesco[illegible]12[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]Latino[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Filippo de’Medici[illegible]

[illegible]1469[illegible]2[illegible]7[illegible]·[illegible]Luigi Pulci[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]*La Giostra di Lorenzo de’Medici*[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Lucrezia Donati[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]18[illegible]*jeunesse doree*[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Federigo da Montefeltro[illegible]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□

□□LE TEMPS REVIENT□□·□·□□□·□·□□□□Roberto da Sanseverino□□□

4□□□□□1469□6□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□5□□□Borgo San Piero□□□□□□□Palazzo Alessandri□□□□□□□□[3]□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□5000□□□□□□

[illegible]300[illegible]——[illegible]*trebbiano*[illegible]*vernaccia*[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

年轻多么美好；
可惜她短暂易逝；
让我们抓住这大好时光，及时行乐；
因为明天充满了未知。

[illegible]·[illegible]Filippo Corsini[illegible]Marietta[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Lorenzo di Palla Strozzi[illegible]

结果一个小伙子的雪球砸到了玛丽埃塔雪一样白皙的脸上，围观者乐不可支……不过人们眼中的大美女玛丽埃塔对这样的情景已经见怪不怪，她优雅而巧妙地给自己解了围，不失一点颜面。

[illegible]275[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]5[illegible]1[illegible]Calendimaggio[illegible]Via della Vigna[illegible]Porta al Prato[illegible]the Corso[illegible]Porta alla Croce[illegible]

[illegible]Lenten festivals[illegible]

[illegible]*Gloria in Excelsis*[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1473[illegible]6[illegible]22[illegible]Eleonora[illegible]Duke Ercole[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Porta Romana[illegible]6[illegible]24[illegible]*fête champêtre*[illegible]

[illegible]1475[illegible]1469[illegible]*giostra*[illegible]22[illegible]·[illegible]1469[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]Simonetta Cattaneo[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]Marco Vespucci[illegible]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Pallas□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□Angelo Ambrogini□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Poliziano□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□Andronicos Kallistos□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□18□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□*Stanze della Giostra di Giuliano de'Medici*□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□

□□
□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□
□□□□□□□□Abbey of Camaldoli□[4]□□□1468□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□*summum bonum*□□□□□□
□□□□□□□*Aeneid*□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□·
□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□Alamanno Rinuccini□□□□·□□□□□Donato Acciaiuoli□□□□·□□□□□Piero Acciaiuoli□□

□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
·□□

[illegible]San t’Antonio[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

尤其是考虑到即将面临的巨大的重担和危险，我十分不情愿地同意了。我这么做是为了保护我们的朋友和财产；因为在佛罗伦萨，不在政府任职的富人往往会遇到磨难。

[illegible]21[illegible]6[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Galeazzo Maria Sforza[illegible]1471[illegible]500[illegible]100[illegible]50[illegible]12[illegible]

·　·

1466　·

Paul Ⅱ　Sixtus Ⅳ

1472

[illegible]Inghirami[illegible]Riccobaldi[illegible]*Capitano*[illegible]

[illegible]Count of Urbino[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Piombino[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]*concessionarires*[illegible]

[1] [illegible]Via Mazzetta[illegible]Casa Guidi[illegible]1861[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Elizabeth Barrett Browning[illegible]

[2] [illegible]Via della Vigna Vecchia[illegible]Via Palmiere[illegible]

[3] [illegible]

[4] [illegible]St Romualdo[illegible]Campus Maldoli[illegible]3000[illegible]Maldolus[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

“除了杀人，你想做什么都可以”

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Francesco Della Rovere[illegible]1471[illegible]Savona[illegible]50[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Piero Riario[illegible]Treviso[illegible]Mende[illegible]Spalato[illegible]Senigallia[illegible]·[illegible]Girolamo Riario[illegible]Forli[illegible]·[illegible]Taddeo Manfredi[illegible]·[illegible]Caterina Sforza[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Augustus[illegible]Agrippa[illegible]Rimini[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Giovanni Della Rovere[illegible]Piedmont[illegible]Mondovi[illegible]Duke Federigo of Urbino[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Niccolò Vitelli[illegible]Città di Castello[illegible]Borgo San Sepolcro[illegible]6000[illegible]

[illegible]1474[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Rinaldo Orsini[illegible]·[illegible]Francesco Salviati[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]Adriatic[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Leonardo della Rovere[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]1476[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]St Stephen’s Day[illegible]·[illegible]7[illegible]

1477[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Francesco de’Pazzi[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible][1][illegible]Holy Sepulchre[illegible]Sant’Apostoli[illegible][2][illegible]1342[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Andrea de’Pazzi[illegible][3][illegible]Jacopo[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]Giovanni Borromeo[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Gian Battista da Montesecco[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”

“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]……[illegible]”

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

“[illegible]”

“[illegible]”

“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”

“[illegible]·[illegible]*furfante*[illegible]”

“[illegible]”

“[illegible]”

“[illegible]”[illegible]

“[illegible]”

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]Campagna[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”

[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Raffaele Riario[illegible]Montughi[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Bernardo Bandini Baroncelli[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]Antonio Maffei[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Stefano da Bagnone[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Jacopo di Poggio Bracciolini[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

1478[illegible]4[illegible]26[illegible]11[illegible]·[illegible]*cortile*[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Via de’Servi[illegible]·[illegible]Filippo Strozzi[illegible]·[illegible]Antonio Ridolfi[illegible]·[illegible]Lorenzo Cavalcanti[illegible]·[illegible]Francesco Nori[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]19[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Sigismondo della Stufa[illegible]·[illegible]della Robbia[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Cesare Petrucci[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”

[illegible]50[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]80[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Raffaele Maffei[illegible]·[illegible]Averardo Salviati[illegible]·[illegible]Napoleone Francesi[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Castagno[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Renato de’Pazzi[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]5[illegible]1[illegible]5[illegible]4[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][4][illegible]40[illegible]

□□□□□□□□□·□□□
□□

□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

洛伦佐的朋友和亲属们为感谢上帝保他度过劫难，下令在城市各处竖立起他的雕塑。于是在韦罗基奥的帮助和建议下，（一个技艺高超的蜡像艺人）制作了三尊真人大小的蜡像。蜡像内部有木制框架作支撑，外面是腊制的服装，连衣服上的褶皱都描绘得真实鲜活。然后他又用更厚的蜡层，依照洛伦佐本人的样貌特征制作头和四肢，最后用油彩画上头发和饰物。完成后的蜡像是如此精致自然、栩栩如生，到今天看来也还是如此。三尊蜡像之一陈列在圣加洛街上的基亚里托修女堂（Chiarito），就摆在十字架受难像之前，这尊蜡像身上的衣服是完全按照洛伦佐脖子上扎着绷带、站在美第奇宫窗口向人民讲话时的穿着来制作的……第二尊蜡像穿着普通佛罗伦萨市民穿的长袍，被陈列在圣母领报教堂里，摆在卖蜡烛的桌子旁矮门的上方。第三尊蜡像被送到阿西西的圣母安杰利教堂，摆在了圣母像之前。

---

[1] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Palazzo Pazzi-Quaratesi□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Via Proconsolo□10□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[2] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□·□□□□□Benedetto da Rovezzano□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[3] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□·□□□

[illegible]

[4] [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

“那个邪恶之人的儿子和毁灭之人的养子”

1478[illegible]Ascension Day[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]25[illegible]·[illegible]Fioretta Gorini[illegible]Giulio[illegible][1][illegible]

[illegible]*San Giovanni e San Paolo*[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Panciatticchi[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]*beccafichi*[illegible]……[illegible]”

1478[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Martino da Comedia[illegible]

[illegible]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□·□□□□□□“□□□□”□□□□□40□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□Donato Benci□

□□□□□□□□□·□·□□□Bartolommea dei Nasi□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□

我已经平安到达了目的地，我想这是除了我的平安返回之外最能让你高兴的消息了。我也是这样思念着你和家。你要好好陪着皮耶罗，祖母孔泰西纳（洛伦佐年事已高的祖母，按照当时的习俗在1473年去世之前他们一直住在一起）和母亲卢克雷齐娅（也和洛伦佐一家住在一起直到1482年去世）。为我向上帝祈祷。如果有什么需要在我离开（米兰）之前带回去的就跟我说。你的洛伦佐。

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Maddalena□□□□□□10□□□□□□3□□□□□□□□□□11□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Filetta□□□□□□□
□□9□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□”

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□·□□□□300□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□·□□
□□□□□□□□Sant’Angelo□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□·□·□□□——□□□□□□□□□□□
——□□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□□□□□“□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□Duke of Calabria□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Montepulci

ano[illegible]

[illegible]

您说洛伦佐是暴君并要求我们将他驱逐，但是大多数佛罗伦萨人称他为人民的守护者……请记住您尊贵的职位是基督的代表，请记住交到您手中的圣彼得的钥匙不是为了让您能够如此滥用职权……佛罗伦萨会坚决地捍卫它的自由，我们相信基督知晓我们这一事业的正义，因此也必不会抛弃我们这些信主之人；我们还相信我们坚定的盟友会将我们的事业当作他们自己的事业；我们尤其相信最坚定的基督徒法国国王路易，他一直是佛罗伦萨的庇护者和保护人。

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]——[illegible]·[illegible]Gian Galeazzo[illegible]——[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Gian Giacomo Trivulzio[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Er

cole d’Este[illegible]Chiana valley[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Bernardo Cennini[illegible]*Contrascommunica del clero Fiorentino fulminate contro il summon Pontifice Sisto IV*[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Jacopo dei Alessandri[illegible]12[illegible]

[illegible]Sarzana[illegible]50[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]Luca Landucci[illegible]“[illegible]

[illegible]”[illegible]1478[illegible]11[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Lodovico Sforza[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]il Moro[illegible]Mauro[illegible]

[illegible]9[illegible]Val d’Elsa[illegible]Poggio Imperiale[illegible]30[illegible]Colle[illegible]11[illegible]4[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]1024[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]San Miniato Tedesco[illegible]

当我们的城市面临这样的危机，我们已经没有时间深思熟虑了，必须马上行动……我已经决定，在诸位的许可之下，马上起航前往那不勒斯。我知道敌人的行动主要针对我一人，希望我此去将自己交由他们处置，就能让我的市民们重获安宁……既然我享有比任何一个市民都多的荣誉和责任，我也理应为我们的国家做出最多的贡献，哪怕是为此献出生命。我将抱着这样的决心前行。也许一切都是上帝的意愿，这场由我弟弟和我的鲜血引发的战争，也必须由我来终结。我的心愿是，无论代价是我的生存或死亡、灾难或兴旺，我都能为这座城市带来福祉……我的心中满怀希望，我祈祷上帝的恩赐助我履行任何一个市民都应时刻准备好为他的国家而履行的义务。我任凭执政团阁下们的差遣。劳伦蒂乌斯·德·美第奇（Laurentius de Medici）

[illegible]·[illegible]Filippo Valori[illegible]Vada[illegible]1479[illegible]29[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Diomede Caraf

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

白天他表现得非常轻松、优雅、乐观和自信，但是到了晚上就会为自己和佛罗伦萨的悲惨处境而愁眉不展，反复强调他根本不在乎生死，但是无法挽救自己的国家于危难之中让他痛苦不堪。

[illegible]100[illegible]10[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Paolo Antonio Soderini[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

---

[1] [illegible]*Portrait of a Young Woman*[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

“如果佛罗伦萨注定要被暴君统治，那绝对找不到比他更优秀、更令人愉快的人选了”

1480[illegible]3[illegible]1434[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]5[illegible]*Otto di Pratica*[illegible]*Dodici Procuratori*[illegible]

[illegible]*caput*[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□
□□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□——□□□□□□□□□□□□□Calixtus Ⅲ□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□·□□□·□□□□Alamanno di Filippo Rinuccini□□□“□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□”□*vir primarius nostrae civitatis*□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□□□——□□□□□□□□□——□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

在1480年10月15日这一天，一名隐士（被指控曾试图刺杀洛伦佐）死在了圣玛丽亚诺瓦医院里，他已经被各种酷刑折磨得不成人形。他们说行刑者削掉他的脚底后将他的脚拿到火上烤，直到上面的脂肪都化去了，然后又让他站起来到结晶的粗盐上走，他就是这样被折磨致死的。然而，最终也没有关于他是否有罪的定论，有人说有，有人说没有。

□□□·□□□Francesco Sassetti□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Ki

ng Edward IV□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□12□□□
□□□□□□□

□□
□□□·□·
□□□
□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1485□□□□□□□□□□
□□□
□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□”□

□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□
□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□
□□□□□□□□1480□8□□7000□□□□□□□□□□□□□Otranto□□□□□□
□□□□□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□
□□□
□□□

[illegible]12[illegible]3[illegible]·[illegible]Luigi Guicciardini[illegible]15[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Mahomet the Conqueror[illegible]Gebze[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]1484[illegible]8[illegible]Cervia[illegible]Ravenna[illegible]

[illegible]Innocent Ⅷ[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Giuliano della Rovere[illegible]·[illegible]Boccolino Guzzoni[illegible]

[illegible]Osimo[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]‘[illegible]’[illegible]*quodammodo*[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]1488[illegible]·[illegible]Franceschetto Cibo[illegible]16[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]*occhio del capo*[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Spedaletto[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Pietrasanta[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Scipio Ammirato[illegible]

佛罗伦萨共和国凭借洛伦佐的威名，摆脱了一切困扰，意大利的邦国间也鲜有冲突。在外无战事、内无忧乱的环境下，佛罗伦萨可以尽情地享受艺术与和平的美好，吸引更多的文人墨客来这里著书立说，人们可以把更多的精力放到繁荣城市、发展农业上。简而言之，佛罗伦萨全心投入对艺术和其他所有美好事物的追求，让人们把这个时代视作幸福的代名词。

[illegible]

[illegible]

“他通晓一切事情”

[illegible]11[illegible]7[illegible]12[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Giuliano da Sangallo[illegible][1][illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Gigi[illegible]·[illegible]Giovanni Pico[illegible]Count of Mirandola and Concordia[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]*Theologica platonica*[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Antonio Squarcialupi[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Michelangelo Buonarroti[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Francesco Urbino[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]——[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Bertoldo di Giovanni[illegible]——[illegible][2][illegible]

尽管这是他第一次接触大理石雕刻，米开朗琪罗仿造的法翁像却是那么传神，连洛伦佐都惊呆了。后来当他看到米开朗琪罗脱离了样本，发挥想象力给法翁雕刻了嘴巴、舌头和满口牙齿的时候，洛伦佐忍不住大笑起来，并以他一贯的迷人风度对米开朗琪罗说：“难道你不知道老人是不可能有满口牙齿的吗？总会掉几颗的。”

[illegible]

他还特意在牙床上凿了个坑，让那里看起来好像是真的掉了一颗牙一样；然后他就一直盼望着洛伦佐再来。后来洛伦佐看到了米开朗

琪罗对雕塑做出的修改，他精湛的技艺和单纯朴实的性格令洛伦佐每每想起都忍俊不禁，洛伦佐还给自己的朋友们讲过这件趣事，他们也无不感到惊讶。洛伦佐于是决定帮助和培养年轻的米开朗琪罗。他先是派人把他的父亲洛多维科请来，询问他是否同意让米开朗琪罗留下来，并且补充说会像对待自己的儿子一样对待他。洛多维科当然欣然许可。然后洛伦佐就在美第奇宫为米开朗琪罗安排了房间，像照顾自己的家人一样关照他。米开朗琪罗可以和洛伦佐的孩子或是其他任何尊贵的客人同桌吃饭，洛伦佐对待他也总是十分尊敬……为了让米开朗琪罗可以帮父亲贴补家用，他每个月的薪水高达5个达科特；洛伦佐还送了米开朗琪罗一件紫罗兰色的斗篷，连他的父亲也被安排到海关工作。事实上，所有在圣马可花园学习的男孩子们都有数目不等的薪水可领，尊贵而伟大的洛伦佐在他的有生之年一直没有停止资助这些学生。

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][3]

[illegible]——[illegible]*Primavera*[illegible][4][illegible]*Birth of Venus*[illegible][5]——[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Lorenzo di Pierfrancesco de’Medici[illegible]1477[illegible][6][illegible]*Pallas and the Centaur*[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible][7]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Sistine Chapel□□□□□□□□□□□·□
□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□·□·□□□Giuliano da Maiano□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□[8]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□
□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□[9]□□□□□□□□*Resurrection*□[10]□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□

韦罗基奥用红色大理石重新雕刻出了腿和胳膊，其技艺之精湛让洛伦佐大喜过望，并且把修复后的红色雕塑和白色雕塑分别摆放在了大门两边。这尊古老的石雕展现的是玛尔叙阿斯被剥皮后的身体，从中可以看出创作者的细致入微和精准的判断力。他还巧妙利用了红色大理石上的白色纹理，让它们看起来像是人类身体被剥皮后显示出来的细小筋脉。

□□□□□□□□□——□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□Piazza di Santi Giovanni e Paolo□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□·□□□Leonardo da Vinci□□□□□
□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□
□□□Vinci□□□□□□□□□□□□12□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible][11][illegible]·[illegible][12][illegible]Forteguerri tomb[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Piero del Pollaiuolo[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]1491[illegible]·[illegible][13]

[illegible]——[illegible]“LAUR.MED”[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Giovanni Lascaris[illegible]

[illegible]Mainz[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]1465[illegible]1467[illegible]1469[illegible]1470[illegible]1476[illegible]·[illegible]William Caxton[illegible]1477[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]1472[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Johannes Argyropoulos[illegible]·[illegible]Theodorus Gaza[illegible]·[illegible]Demetrius Chalcondylas[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Demetrius Cretensis[illegible]1488[illegible]King Henry Ⅷ[illegible]Royal College of Physicians[illegible]·[illegible]Thomas Linacre[illegible]1487[illegible]3[illegible]·[illegible]William Grocyn[illegible]1488[illegible]

[illegible]1489[illegible]·[illegible]William Latimer[illegible]

[illegible]Tuscau[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]*canzoni a ballo*[illegible]*canti carnascialeschi*[illegible]*Song of the Fir Cone Sellers*[illegible]Ombrone[illegible]

□□

□1492□□□□43□□□Porretta□□□□□□Vigone□——□□□□St Catherine□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Bagno a Morba□□□·□□·□□□Andrea del Sarto□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□”□

□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□”

□1492□2□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□3□□□

□□“□□□□□□□□□□□”

[illegible]Via di Leone[illegible]4[illegible]5[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Piero Leoni[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Lazaro di Pavia[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Pico della Mirandola[illegible]“[illegible]”

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

4[illegible]8[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□San Gervasio□□□□□□□□□□

□□

[1] □□□□1479□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□·□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□*Salone*□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□·□□□□□□Francescodi Cristofano Franciabigion□□□□□□□·□□□□Alessandro Allori□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□·□□□·□□

[2] □□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[3] □□□□□□□Via Ghibellina□□□70□□□□□□□□□Casabuonarroti□□□*Madonna of the Stairs*□□□□1490□□□□□□□□□□□□□*Battle of the Centaurs*□□□□1492□□□□□

[4] □□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□Amerigo Vespucci□□·□□□□□□□□*Portrait of Giuliano de’Medici*□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1475□□

[5] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□1485□□

[6] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□1477□□□□·□·□□□□□□□□□·□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□·□□
□□□Niccolo Pericoli Tribolo□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□·□□□Pierino d
a Vinci□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[7] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1482□□□□□□
□□
□□□□□□□——□□□□□□

[8] □□□□□□□□□□□1485□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□
□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□·□□□□□Agnolo Poliziano□
□□□□□□

[9] □□□□□□□□□□1474□□□□□□□□□□□□

[10] □□□□□□□□□□1479□□□□□□□□□□□□

[11] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□1471□□□□□□□1434□□1487□□
□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□·□□□□□□□□

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]

[12] [illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Benedetto da Maiano[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Simone del Pollaiuolo[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]1489[illegible]8[illegible]6[illegible]

[13] [illegible]1515[illegible]·[illegible]Lodovico Cardi[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Don Giovanni de’Medici[illegible]San Gaetano[illegible]

[illegible]

1492[illegible]1537

[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]

“看吧！是上帝在领导这支军队”

22[illegible]5[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Piero Dovizi da Bibbiena[illegible]·[illegible]Alfonsina[illegible]*nobilita*[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Girolamo Savonarola[illegible]1452[illegible]·[illegible]Laodamia Strozzi[illegible]

1475[illegible]

你需要感谢上帝的比你要向上帝抱怨的多。因为上帝赐给你一个儿子，并且选定他成为自己的战士。能有一个作为耶稣基督的骑士的儿子难道不是莫大的恩典吗？……我再也不能忍受漫不经心的意大利人的所有恶行了……我也是血肉之躯，所以我要用全部的力量来抵制与理智相违背的身体本能，这样才能避免被恶魔附身。

[illegible]Brescia[illegible]1481[illegible]

[illegible]1489[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Ginozzi[illegible]“[illegible]25[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]Fra Mariano[illegible]1491[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]1492[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Roland[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Duchess of Brittany Anne[illegible]Maximilian[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]1490[illegible]·[illegible]Isabella[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]14%[illegible]

[illegible]1494[illegible]Alfonso Ⅱ[illegible]9[illegible]“*Voluntas Dei*”[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Piacenza[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Fivizzano[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Paolo Orsini[illegible]“[illegible]

[illegible]”

“[illegible]”[illegible]

上帝的宝剑已经降下，灾难已经来临，预言已经实现。看吧，是上帝在领导这支军队……看吧，我将要放水淹没大地……这不是我而是上帝的预言。它就要成真。它已经成真了！

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Lorenzo Lenzi[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Vigetano[illegible]

[illegible]10[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Duc de Montpensier[illegible]San Stefano[illegible]

[illegible]Sarzanello[illegible]Librafratta[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]11[illegible]8[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]4000[illegible]2000[illegible]Popolano[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]

[illegible]40[illegible]3000[illegible]”[illegible][1]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]4[illegible]

国王陛下，你终于来了。你作为上帝的执行者、公正的执行者来到这里。我们为你的到来而欢欣鼓舞……我们希望耶和华会借着你让骄傲的人变谦卑，让谦卑的人受赞扬，除恶扬善，矫曲为直，去旧换新，拨乱反正。

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

---

[1] [illegible]1502[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Isabella d’Este[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

“有人已经在地狱为自己准备了位置”

[illegible]1494[illegible]11[illegible]17[illegible]Porta San Freliano[illegible]4[illegible]100[illegible]200[illegible]5000[illegible]5000[illegible]3000[illegible]4000[illegible]2000[illegible]

胸甲骑兵的形象有些凶恶吓人，他们胯下战马的耳朵和尾巴都被剪得很短，看着像怪物一样。后面的弓箭手都来自苏格兰或其他北欧国家，个子高得出奇，与其说是人，不如说他们更像未开化的野兽。

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]*Viva Francia*[illegible]

[illegible]11[illegible]10[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]11[illegible]25[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Piero di Gino Capponi[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]20[illegible]

[illegible]12[illegible]21[illegible]

上帝已经把我的船推进了大海，海风吹着我向前。上帝不允许我退缩。昨天晚上我与上帝交谈时说：“主啊，请您怜悯我吧，让我回到我的避风港去。”但是主回答说：“这不可能。你难道看不出风是

朝着另一个方向吹吗？”“我可以布道，但是为什么让我参与佛罗伦萨的政务呢？”“如果你要让佛罗伦萨成为一座圣城，你就必须把她建立在坚实的基石之上，并且为她组建一个看重美德的政府。”

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Cinozzi[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Lorenzo di Credi[illegible]Fra Bartolommeo[illegible]20000[illegible]*scudi*[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]*masticapaternostri*[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]*piagnoni*[illegible]“[illegible]

[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]（Giorgio Vespucci[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]（Monte di San Giovanni[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]（Roderigo Borgia[illegible]（Alexander VI[illegible]·[illegible]（Cesare Borgia[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]（King of Aragon

and Castile[illegible]Ferdinand[illegible]7[illegible]

[illegible]5[illegible]6[illegible]1495[illegible]7[illegible]Marquis of Mantua[illegible]·[illegible]Francesco Gonzaga[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Jacopo Piccinino[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]1440[illegible]900[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

他们配备了意大利人见都没见过的先进武器，能让之前所有用于攻击的武器都相形见绌……这种武器就是火炮，它用炮弹而不是石头为弹药，而且口径和威力都是以往的武器不可比拟的。除此之外，这些大炮还都是放在马车上而不是像意大利的传统那样用牛车来拉……

它可以以惊人的速度被安置在城墙下并做好开火准备。而且，这种可怕的武器不仅可以用来攻城，还可以用于战场之上。

1495[illegible]7[illegible]Taro[illegible]St Denis[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]……[illegible]”[illegible]8[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Fra Domenico da Pescia[illegible]1496[illegible]2[illegible]4[illegible]3[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]1497[illegible]6[illegible]6[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

你根本没有听取我的陈述，我已经不能再把我的信仰寄托于教皇您，而是要把我自己完全地交付给我主，是他决定了弱小也可以挫败强大。我建议教皇您也快为自己的救赎做准备吧。

[illegible]“[illegible]……[illegible]”

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]*Compagnacci*[illegible]

[illegible]3[illegible]18[illegible]“[illegible]”

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Fra Francesco da Puglia[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Fra Giuliano Rondinelli[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]1498[illegible]4[illegible]7[illegible]10[illegible]2[illegible]

[illegible]30[illegible]10[illegible]3[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]Palm Sunday[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]65[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]*strappado*[illegible]Fra Silvestro[illegible]“[illegible]”

“[illegible]”[illegible]

受刑者身体的一部分还被链子吊着，于是人们不断朝尸体扔石头，想让尸体掉进火里，因为他们担心会有人想要保存他们的遗骸。最后行刑人不得不砍断吊杆才让尸体都掉到地上，人们又往火堆里加了很多柴草并不停搅动，直到尸体彻底化为灰烬。然后有人在执权杖

者的陪同下用马车把最后剩下的骨灰全部拉走并投进维奇奥桥附近的阿诺河中，这样就没有人能找到他们的遗骸了。

[illegible]

[illegible]

“已经拿下普拉托，虽然难免出现一些伤亡”

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]Amboise[illegible]Louis XII[illegible]·[illegible]1500[illegible]

1503[illegible]12[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Gonsalvo de Cordoba[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Garigliano[illegible]Monte Cassino[illegible][1][illegible]11[illegible]

[illegible]1475[illegible]12[illegible]11[illegible]28[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]8[illegible]abbey of Fontdouce[illegible]Aix[illegible]Chartres[illegible]Saint-Gemme[illegible]Passignano[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Giovanni Battista Cibo[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Ascanio Sforza[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]1489[illegible]3[illegible]3[illegible]3[illegible]1492[illegible]7[illegible]25[illegible]1492[illegible]3[illegible]3[illegible]3[illegible]

[illegible]16[illegible]

□□“□□□”

□□□

我想提醒你的第一件事是，你要对上帝心怀感激，永远记住今日的荣耀不是缘于你自己的美德或才干，而是靠着上帝的恩惠。你应当通过选择神圣、模范、洁净的生活方式来表达你的感激……让我欣慰的是，在过去几年中，虽然没有人要求你，你也能经常自觉自愿地去忏悔和参加圣餐礼。我认为没有什么比坚持这样做更能让你继续保有上帝的恩赐了。我也十分清楚，在罗马那样一个充满罪恶的城市里生活，会让你觉得遵循我的建议很难，因为那里会有很多人想要让你堕落或怂恿你沾染恶习，你年纪轻轻就被提升为枢机主教这件事更是会激起别人的嫉妒……因此，你必须更加坚定地抵制这些诱惑……同时，你还一定要避免被冠以虚伪的名声，对话中既不要假装节俭朴素也不要过分严厉。等你年长一些的时候就会更明白这些道理了……你很清楚用你的表现为别人树立一个枢机主教中的榜样有多么重要。如果所有枢机主教都能尽忠职守，这个世界肯定会比现在美好得多，因为如果枢机主教都变好了，就能选出一个好的教皇，那么世界也会宁静得多……

你不仅是如今罗马教廷中最年轻的枢机主教，也是有史以来最年轻的枢机主教。因此，当你与其他枢机主教集聚一堂时，你一定要表现得最恭顺、最谦逊……生活要尽量有规律……丝绸和珠宝并不适合

你这种地位的人，收藏古董和精美的书籍是更好的选择。你住的地方也没必要太豪华，但是要井井有条、满室书香。邀请别人来你家的次数要比你接受别人邀请的次数多，但是也不要太过频繁。三餐应当简朴，还要勤于锻炼身体……对别人不要毫无保留地倾诉过多。最重要的一条，也是我要求你一定遵守的一条：早晨要早起！这不仅是为了身体健康，也是为了让你有时间安排和推进一天的工作……

关于你在枢机主教会议上的发言，我觉得毕竟你还年轻，现在对你有利的方法就是把提交给你的任何东西都先送给教皇过目，因为你还没有经验。你会发现有人为各种小事请你到教皇面前说情，起初要尽量避免这种事情，不要为了不值当的事情让教皇费心。因为越是不去打扰他，反而越会受到他的关注，这是教皇的本性……别了！

[illegible]50000[illegible]7000[illegible]·[illegible]Benvenuto Cellini[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]14[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]5[illegible]·[illegible]——[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]Rouen[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Bernardo Dovizi da Bibbiena[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Galeotto Franciotto[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]Julius Ⅱ[illegible]1503[illegible]11[illegible]Pius Ⅲ[illegible]26[illegible]Ligurian[illegible]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□24□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□-□□·□□□Gian-Paolo Baglioni□□□“□□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□1506□11□11□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Faenza□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□League of Cambrai□□1509□5□14□□□□□□□□□□□□Agnadello□□□“□□□□□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□□

□□□“□□□□□”□□·□·□□□Alfonso d’Este□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1512□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Ronco□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□
□□
□□

□□□
□□
□□
□Modena□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□Bianca Rangone□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□Federigo Sanseverino□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□
□□
□□
□□□□□□□□□·□·□□□Gaston de Foix□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□
□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Po□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□

[illegible]Godiasco[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Robert de Balzac Entragues[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][2]

[illegible]4[illegible]·[illegible]Piero Soderini[illegible]·[illegible]Niccolo Machiavelli[illegible]

[illegible]30[illegible]·[illegible]1506[illegible]2[illegible]

大部分应征的士兵都是来自偏远乡村的农民。每个人都穿戴着白色的背心、红白相间的长袜、白色的帽子和鞋，还穿着铁质的胸甲。大部分人手里拿着长矛，有一些举着火绳钩枪。他们虽然是士兵，但可以住在自己家里，只在需要的时候才会集结起来。以后城外乡村里的人都应当如此装备，这样我们就不需要雇用外国人来为我们打仗了。这也被视为为佛罗伦萨做出的最好安排。

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Raymond de Cardona[illegible]Barberino[illegible]Campi[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Antonfrancesco degli Albizzi[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]12[illegible]20[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Jacopo Nardi[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

西班牙人看到当地的民兵和毫无经验的市民竟然如此胆怯懦弱，缺乏作战技巧，都感到无比惊讶。他们几乎没受到任何阻挡就轻易攻破了城墙，然后迅速穿过了城镇，所有人都放弃了抵抗，只知道哀号和逃窜，而他们的敌人则尽情地施暴、抢掠和杀戮。吓破胆的佛罗伦萨士兵都扔掉了武器向胜利者投降。

[illegible]“[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]”

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]1512[illegible]8[illegible]29[illegible]

今日下午4点我军已经拿下普拉托，虽然难免出现一些伤亡……如此迅速决绝地占领普拉托虽然让我心痛，但至少可以给其他人一个警示和震慑。

[illegible]

[illegible]Percussina[illegible]Sant’Andrea[illegible]*The Prince*[illegible]

---

[1] [illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Antonio andFancesco da Sangallo[illegible]

[2] [illegible]*Derelitta*[illegible]*Story of Virginia*[illegible]*The Tragedy of Lucrezia*[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

“既然上帝让我成为教皇，那我们就好好享受吧！”

1512[illegible]9[illegible]1[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]1500[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]40[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]*Jugum enim meum suave est*[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]37[illegible]

[illegible]1513[illegible]6[illegible]St Andrew[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]*papabile*[illegible]20[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Ippolito d’Este[illegible]·[illegible]Ghismondo Gonzaga[illegible]·[illegible]Alfonso Petrucci[illegible]·[illegible]Francesco Soderini[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]3[illegible]11[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]Leo X[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]*Palleschi*[illegible]“[illegible]Leone[illegible]”“[illegible]”[illegible]Impruneta[illegible] [1]

[illegible]*Sacro Possesso*[illegible]“[illegible]”

[illegible]——[illegible]Parma[illegible]

[illegible]20[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]

1515[illegible]Henry VⅡ[illegible]Princess Mary[illegible]Francis I[illegible]PrincessPhiliberte of Savoy[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]Sion[illegible]·[illegible]Mathew Schinner[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Marignano[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Jacopo Salviati[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Piero Ridolfi[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Jacopo Sansovino[illegible]·[illegible]Baccio Bandinelli[illegible]·[illegible]22[illegible]50[illegible]

（这个教堂正面让）所有人都赞叹。上面有那么多图画和装饰；所有人都对它很满意，实际效果也令人赞叹和喜爱，所以永久的教堂正面也将以此为模型。

[illegible]Marignolle[illegible]Gianfigliazzi[illegible][2][illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]1515[illegible]11[illegible]30[illegible]San Felice[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]

[illegible]”[illegible]Via Maggio[illegible]

[illegible]Palazzo Pubblico[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Reggio[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Francesco Maria della Rovere[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Duke of Nemours[illegible]Laocoon[illegible][3]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”

[illegible]3[illegible]17[illegible]Ippolito[illegible]

[illegible]Archduke Charles[illegible]

[illegible]5[illegible]·[illegible]Francesco Alidosi[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]5[illegible]Lord of Pesaro[illegible]

[illegible]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□1000□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□

□□□□·□□□□Francesco Vettori□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□40%□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

枢机主教里亚里奥昨天款待我们的宴席太丰盛了，恐怕用来款待全世界的王后都富富有余。我们在餐桌前坐了整整4个小时，和最可敬的枢机主教们一起有说有笑。

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Cornaro□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

食物都太精致了。菜品源源不断地被送上来，我们总共吃了65道菜，每道菜里至少包括三盘食物。而且上菜的速度快得惊人，我们往往一道佳肴还没吃完，就又有新盘子摆在面前了。所有的食物都是用最精致的银器盛放的，主教大人有足够的餐具供所有人使用。这一餐结束时，我们都要被丰富的食物撑爆了。我们的耳朵也快被持续不断的音乐演奏震聋了，大厅内外都有人奏乐，似乎所有罗马能见到的乐器这里都有，横笛、拨弦钢琴、四弦琴，除此之外还有唱诗班的歌声。

□□·□□□Agostino Chigi□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]·[illegible]Fra Mariano Fetti[illegible]40[illegible]20[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]Baraballo[illegible]Capitol[illegible]Manuel I[illegible]Hanno[illegible]Belvedere[illegible]·[illegible]Paolo Giovio[illegible]“[illegible]”

[illegible]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□*moresche*□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□——□□□·□□□□Giovanni Rucellai□□□□□□*Rosmunda*□□□□-□□·□□□□Gian-Giorgio Trissino□□□□□□□*Sophonisba*□——□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Ariosto□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□*Cassaria*□□□□□*Suppositi*□□□□□□□□□□□*Mandragola*□□1519□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□*Calandria*□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□*primiero*□□□——□□□□□□□□Monte Testaccio□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□Via Ripetta□□□□□□□□□□□□Piazza del Popolo□□□□□□□□Domnica□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Vatican Palace□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□——□□□□□Bramante□□□□·□·□□□·□□□Donato d’Angelo Lazzari□□□□1505□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Pontine Marshes□□□□□□·□·□□□□□□□□□□□□

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Bernardo Accolti[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][4] [illegible]·[illegible]Raffaello Sanzio[illegible]

[illegible]Apostolic palace[illegible]Loggie di Raffaello[illegible]Stanze di Raffaello[illegible][5]

---

[1] [illegible]miraculous statue of the Virgin[illegible]

□□□□□□□□□□

[2] □□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□·□□□□□Selvaggia de’Gianfi gliazzi□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□2□□□“□□□□□□”□the Young Pretender□□□□□□□□Albany□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Byron□□□□□□Stendhal□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□Sir Horace Mann□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□Charles Hadfield□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Grand Tour□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□Thomas Patch□□□□□□□□□1755□□1782□□□□□□□□□□□□

[3] □□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1506□1□□□□□□□□Trajan□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□4140□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[4] □□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□·□·□□□□□Baccio d’Agnolo□□

[5] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Stanza of Heliodorus□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Attila□□□□□St Leo□□Stanza dell’Incendio□□□□□□□□□□□□□1514□1517□□847□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[illegible]

[illegible]

“给教皇一个永生难忘的教训”

[illegible] Porto [illegible] Magliana [illegible] *conigliare* [illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Guido Silvester[illegible]“[illegible]”

[illegible]·[illegible]Farnese[illegible]Viterbo[illegible]*uccellari*[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Borghese Petrucci[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Lorenzo Pucci[illegible]·[illegible]Lorenzo Cibo[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]（Simonetta Gorini）[1][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]

> 他是个阴郁、孤僻的人，不乐于助人，被普遍认为是个贪婪、行事极其谨慎小心的人。非常有自制力，如果不是因为胆小怕事，也许本能成就一番事业。

[illegible]·[illegible]22[illegible]（Sauli）[illegible]·[illegible]（Adriano Castellesi）[illegible]“[illegible]Adrian[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]（Vercelli）[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]Monte Rotondo[illegible]

[illegible]31[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Ercole Rangone[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Niccolo Ridolfi[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Luigi Rossi[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Madeleine de la Tour Auvergne[illegible]1518[illegible]3[illegible]36[illegible]

[illegible]25[illegible]1519[illegible]4[illegible]Caterina[illegible][2][illegible]

[illegible]8[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]Alessandro[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Duchess of Urbino[illegible]·[illegible]San Leo[illegible]Montefeltro[illegible]1519[illegible]Charles V[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]·[illegible]Martin Luther[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]1515[illegible]

[illegible]

（1521年）12月1日大约早上7点的时候，教皇因重感冒去世了，之前没有任何人警告他这次感冒会有生命危险，所有的医生都说这只是在玛丽亚纳着凉造成的轻微不适而已。

[illegible]28[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Pompeo Colonna[illegible]·[illegible]Adrian Dedel[illegible]·[illegible]Alessandro Farnese[illegible]·[illegible]Thomas Wolsey[illegible]Adrian VI[illegible]·[illegible]1[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]60[illegible]Clement Ⅶ[illegible]25[illegible][3][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]Monte Mario[illegible][4][illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Giulio Romano[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Gian Francesco Penni[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible][5][illegible][6]

[illegible]1524[illegible]1525[illegible]2[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1526[illegible]9[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Don Ugo di Moncada[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Charles de Lannoy[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Georg von Frundsberg[illegible]Bavaria[illegible]Franconia[illegible]*Landsknechte*[illegible]Frosinone[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Giovanni delle Bande Nere[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]11[illegible]30[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]

[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Philibert[illegible]Prince of Orange[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Charles[illegible]Duke of Bourbon[illegible]

[illegible]5[illegible]4[illegible]Isola Farnese[illegible]7[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]4[illegible]26[illegible]5[illegible]3[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]5[illegible]4[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Renzo da Ceri[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]

□□
□□□□□□□·□·□□□□□□□□Black Bands□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

---

[1] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□——□□□

[2] □□□□□□□□——□□□

[3] □□□□□□□□□1478□□□□□□45□□——□□□

[4] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Ponte Molle□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1527□□□Villa Madama□□

[5] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1534□□□*Madonna and Child*□□□1534□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□

[6] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Biblioteca Laurenzian□□□·□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1571□□□□□□□

[illegible]

[illegible]

“温和的手段是没有任何作用的”

1527[illegible]5[illegible]6[illegible]

[illegible]Nocera[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]13[illegible]5[illegible]7[illegible]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

我当时就在城堡里，正要去找一个负责管理枪械的炮兵领取武器，却发现他在凝望城墙之外他本来居住的地方，那里有他的房子以及还留在里面遭受欺凌的妻小。因为担心殃及家人，他不敢贸然向那里开炮，所以只能踩灭了导火线悲痛地哽咽出声。其他炮兵也都处于类似的两难境地。看到此情此景，我只好抓起一个导火线，在另几个不那么沉浸于悲痛之中的士兵的帮助下，摆好一些重型火炮和隼炮，向我认为有必要的地方开火。借此我打死了不少敌人……我不断地向敌人开火，一些枢机主教和贵族都在旁边给我祝福和叫好。在他们的激励下，我迫使自己完成了几乎不可能完成的任务。总之，我想说是因为有我的壮举才保住了城堡的安全……我就这么一直坚守着直到夜晚降临。

□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□”□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□Antonio Santa Croce□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

教皇在城堡中的教堂里举行了仪式，他举起自己的右手，小心地在杰利尼头上比画了一个大十字，然后祝福他，并原谅他已经犯下的和今后为教廷效力时可能会犯下的所有杀人罪行。

[illegible]

离开教皇后，我又爬上塔楼继续向敌人开火，几乎弹无虚发……如果我把在如地狱般的残酷战场上的所有壮举一一列举出来，恐怕整个世界都会为之震惊……所以我就略去大部分细节不谈，直接说教皇克莱门特因为担心属于教会金库的三重冕和大量珍贵的珠宝落入贼手……下令让我去把这些珍贵的宝石从镶嵌着它们的金质底座上取下，然后用纸包好，一起缝进教皇及其信任的仆人卡瓦列里诺（Cavalierino）的衣服内衬里。完成之后，教皇又把剩下重约200磅的金子交给我，让我偷偷地将它们熔掉。

[illegible]6[illegible]

[illegible]7[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Lorenzo Ridolfi[illegible]

[illegible]12[illegible]12[illegible]7[illegible]Orvieto[illegible]Paglia[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]30[illegible]”[illegible]Catherine of Aragon[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]·[illegible]Silvio Passerini[illegible]·[illegible]Innocenzo Cibo[illegible]·[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]·[illegible]Clarice Strozzi[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]

这样的事在我来这里不长的时间内就看到一千次了，这都是因为（帕塞里尼）这个阉人整日无所事事，忽略了重要的事情……他尽其所能地让自己和所有人看起来更值得怀疑，让所有人都感到绝望，而且完全没有意识到自己的无能。

[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Niccolo Capponi[illegible]

[illegible]1529[illegible]6[illegible]29[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Malatesta Baglioni[illegible][1]

[illegible]

[illegible]1529[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Francesco Ferrucci[illegible][2][illegible]1530[illegible]8[illegible]3[illegible]Gavinana[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]*Libertas*[illegible]·[illegible]Benedetto Varchi[illegible]

> 所有人都要被恐惧和困惑逼疯了。没有人知道该说什么，做什么，或是去哪里。有些人想要逃跑，有些人开始躲藏，还有些人则到市政厅或教堂里寻求庇护。大多数人选择听天由命，过一个小时算一个小时，等待他们的可能只有死亡，而且是最可怕、最残酷的死法。

[illegible]·[illegible]50[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]9[illegible]24[illegible]

这里的人民已经疲惫不堪，资源也已经消耗殆尽，佛罗伦萨城外几英里之内的乡镇都被摧毁了，很多佛罗伦萨辖属的乡村里，农民数量锐减，几乎没有多少老百姓能幸存下来。

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]*Arrabbiati*[illegible]·[illegible]Francesco Capponi[illegible]·[illegible]Raffaele Girolami[illegible]

[illegible]19[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Alessandro de’Medici[illegible]Dukedom of Penne[illegible]Margaret[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]12[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1533[illegible]10[illegible]28[illegible]14[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]——[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Duke of Orleans Henri de Valois[illegible]

[illegible]the Holy See[illegible]General Council of the Church[illegible]

1534[illegible]9[illegible]22[illegible]·[illegible]

教皇命人取来眼镜和蜡烛，即便如此他依然无法看清楚我的作品。于是他改为用手指触摸模型的方式来鉴别。抚摸了半天之后，教皇深深地叹了一口气，对自己的一个朝臣说觉得对不起我，如果上帝

能恢复他的健康，他一定会给我一个满意的报酬。又过了三天，教皇就去世了。

[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]*Clemens Pontifex Maximus*[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]*Inclemens Pontifex Minimus*[illegible][3]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]9[illegible]

[illegible]Porta alla Giustizia[illegible][4][illegible]Fortezza da Basso[illegible][5]——“[illegible]”[illegible]1535[illegible]8[illegible]10[illegible]Itri[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”

[illegible]14[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Lorenzaccio de’Medici[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Caterina Soderini Ginori[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]Scoroncolo[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Scarperia[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]……[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]Alessandro Vitelli[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]Palazzo Vecchio[illegible]4[illegible]Giulio[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Cosimo de’Mdeici[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Maria Salviati[illegible]17[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Palla Rucellai[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]magnificent Counsellors[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”

[illegible]·[illegible]

> 他们给一个年轻人一匹好马，然后告诉他只能在划定的圈子里面走走。那么谁能告诉我，当这个年轻人想要到圈子外面策马狂奔的时候，谁又能拉得住他呢？你怎么可能给你的主子立规矩呢？

[1] [illegible]1501[illegible]·[illegible]1504[illegible]1527[illegible]1873[illegible]*Marzocco*[illegible]1418[illegible]1420[illegible]Via Dei Leoni[illegible]*Hercules and Cacus*[illegible]·[illegible]1534[illegible]·[illegible]

[2] [illegible]·[illegible]32[illegible]

[3] [illegible]

[4] [illegible]Piazza Piave[illegible]

[5] [illegible]12[illegible]1534[illegible]7[illegible]15[illegible]

□□□□

1537□1743

[illegible]

[illegible]

“从人们的脸上看不出一丝喜悦”

[illegible]Palazzo Salviati[illegible]·[illegible]Giacomo Salviati[illegible][1][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Corso[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”

[illegible]“[illegible]‘[illegible]’”[illegible]7[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Jacopo Salviati[illegible]

[illegible]14[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]

科西莫享有一万二千达科特的私人收入，他本可以把时间都消磨在打猎、捕鸟、钓鱼这些他最热衷的玩乐上，让圭恰迪尼和其他少数几个人掌控佛罗伦萨政府，直到把这个国家的资源用光耗尽为止。然而背着主人算计他的利益可不是什么好事，一直被认为不乏常识但反应迟钝的科西莫此时展现出了令人惊叹的理解力。整个佛罗伦萨的人民奔走相告，原来科西莫不仅仅是获得了一个国家，他还拥有上帝赐予的智慧。

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Francesco Campana[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]*Fuorusciti*[illegible]1537[illegible]7[illegible]Montemurio[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”

[illegible]·[illegible]the great Filippo[illegible]16[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Ottavio Farnese[illegible]Paul Ⅲ[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Don Pedro de Toledo[illegible]

[illegible][2][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Luigi Alberto Ferrai[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]*Apologia*[illegible]Ponte San Toma[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”

“[illegible]”

“[illegible]”

“[illegible]”

“[illegible]”

[illegible]1554[illegible]1557[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]Pius V[illegible]1569[illegible]

[illegible]12[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Te Deums[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]*Altezza*[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]*Serenissimo*[illegible]——[illegible]Lepanto[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]——“[illegible]”[illegible]Kinghts of Santo Stefano[illegible]——[illegible]Elba[illegible]Duke of Piombino[illegible]Cosmopolis[illegible][3]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]La Saetta[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]La Pisana[illegible]1550[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]San Giovanni[illegible]1565[illegible]Malta[illegible]1571[illegible]

[illegible][4]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Lerici[illegible]Sestri[illegible]

[illegible]Cerreto[illegible]Lecceto[illegible]Montelupo[illegible]Cabriana[illegible]

公爵能在最终汇入穆杰洛山谷的锡耶韦河（Sieve）里抓到鳟鱼之类各种各样的鱼。然后他还会把自己的成果分给侍臣们，而他自己则躺在草地上高兴地看他们在附近烤鱼、吃鱼。

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”

□□

有时他会抛开所有的威严和尊贵同每一个人开非常亲密的玩笑，并且似乎也鼓励别人同样随意地对待他；但是一旦玩闹的兴致过了，他会翻脸不认人，好像根本不认识你一样。如果还有人胆大到做出哪怕一丁点儿随意的行为，公爵会马上摆出平时惯有的严厉模样。所以在佛罗伦萨，人们都说公爵就像有一套戏服，他高兴穿就穿，高兴脱就脱。

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□·□·□□□□Eleonora da Toledo□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□——□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□

□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□5□□□——□□□□□□□□□□□□□□17□□□□□□□□□□□□□ □“□□□□”□□□□□□Ferdinando□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Grand Duke of Tuscany□□□□□Garzia□17□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□ □□□□□Pietro□□□□1554□□□□□□□□3□□□□□□□□□□□□□□ □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□ □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□17□□□□ □□□16□□□□□□□□□□·□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□·□□ □□Paolo Giordano Orsini□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□ □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□ □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□ □□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□ □□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□ □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□ □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□ □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□ □□□□□——□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□□——□□□□ □□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□ □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□ □□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□ □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□stileti□□□□□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□·□□□□□Giuliano Buonnaccorsi□□

□□1546□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1559□□□□□□□Uffizi□□[5]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□100□□□□□□□□□□1549□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□Bartolommeo Ammanati□□□□□□□□[6]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□

□□□——□□□□□□□□——□□□□□□□□□□□□San Giorgio□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Bogoli□□□□□□□□□□□□Boboli□□□□□□□□□□□1550□□□·□□□·□□□□Niccolo Pericoli Tribolo□□Neptune Pond□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Buontalenti□□□□·□□□□□□·□□□Giulio and Alfonso Parigi□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[7]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]1564[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]43[illegible]……[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Eleonora degli Albizzi[illegible]·[illegible]Sforza Almeni[illegible]“[illegible]”

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]*Traditore*[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Camilla Martelli[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]1574[illegible]4[illegible]21[illegible]55[illegible]“[illegible]……[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]San Martino[illegible]1557[illegible]·[illegible][8][illegible]Ponte alla Carraia[illegible][9][illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Giovanni Rosso[illegible]·[illegible]Niccolo Fiamingo[illegible]·[illegible]Agnolo Bronzino[illegible]·[illegible]*Perseus*[illegible]1554[illegible][10][illegible][11][illegible]Pontormo[illegible]Tirbolo[illegible][12][illegible]Pineta[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]Etruscan[illegible]

---

[1] [illegible]·[illegible]——[illegible]

[2] [illegible]Green Cloister[illegible]

[3] [illegible]Portoferraio[illegible]Colle Reciso[illegible]Casa del Duca[illegible]Forte Stella[illegible]

[4] [illegible]Neptune Fountain[illegible]1575[illegible]Piazza del Granduca[illegible]1543[illegible]

[5] [illegible]1574[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Zoffany[illegible]1772[illegible]1778[illegible]Queen Charlotte[illegible]·[illegible]Hadrian[illegible]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Titian□□□□□□□□□□□□□□*Venus of Urbino*□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[6] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□·□□□□Luca Fancelli□□□□□□□□□□□1562□□·□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Grand Ducal Palace□□□□□□□□Risorgimento□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□King Victor Emmanuel Ⅲ□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Museo degli Argenti□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[7] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Cioli□□□□□·□□□Pietro Tacca□□□□□□□□□□·□□·□□□Romolo del Tadda□□□*Il Mondo Festeggiant*□□□□□□□Giardino del Cavaliere□□□□□□1529□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□·□□□□Leopoldo de’Medici□□□□□

[8] □□□1608□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□Pietro Francavilla□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□Taddeo Landini□□□□□□1944□□1594□□□□

[9] [illegible]1304[illegible]1559[illegible]1944[illegible]

[10] [illegible]Loggia dei Signori[illegible]·[illegible]Simone Talenti[illegible]Landsknechte[illegible]1554[illegible]*Rape of the Sabines*[illegible]1583[illegible]——[illegible]*Menelaus Supporting the Body of Patroclus*[illegible]·[illegible]Pio Fedi[illegible]*Rape of Polixena*[illegible]

[11] [illegible]1605[illegible]1737[illegible]1836[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]16[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]

[12] [illegible]·[illegible]*Fountain of Venus Wringing out her Hair*[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

“这样的娱乐前所未见”

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]Joanna of Austria[illegible][1][illegible]1578[illegible]30[illegible]·[illegible]Bianca Capello[illegible]

[illegible][2][illegible]Pratolino[illegible]1

581[illegible]Montaigne[illegible][3][illegible][illegible]Giambologna[illegible]·[illegible]Bernardo Buontalenti[illegible]Vulcan[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]satyr[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]20[illegible]·[illegible]Bernardino Antinori[illegible]·[illegible][4][illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Troilo Orsini[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Francesco Accoramboni[illegible]Negroni[illegible]

[illegible]Empoli[illegible]Ceretto Guidi[illegible][5][illegible][illegible]Gregory XⅢ[illegible]Bracciano[illegible]Sixtus V[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]1574[illegible]1583[illegible]Accademia della Crusca[illegible][6][illegible]the Chaff[illegible]——[illegible]·[illegible]Girolamo Gigli[illegible]“[illegible]Saint Catherine[illegible]·[illegible]Giovanni Boccaccio[illegible]”[illegible][7][illegible]

□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1587□10□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Ferdinando I□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1563□□□□□□□15□□□missionary society of the Propaganda Fide□□Pincio□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[8]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Carradori□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□38□□□“□□□□□□□□”□□1589□□□

[illegible]·[illegible]Forte di Belvedere[illegible]1590[illegible]1595[illegible][9][illegible]Salutat[illegible]Petraia[illegible][10][illegible]Artimino[illegible]Villa Ferdinanda[illegible][11][illegible]Tribuna[illegible]Ptolemy[illegible][12][illegible]Bellini[illegible][13][illegible][14][illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]——[illegible]Christine of Lorraine[illegible][15]

[illegible]*intermezzi*[illegible]*drama per musica*[illegible]18[illegible]

[illegible]Louis XIV[illegible]Henry of Navarre[illegible]*water fêtes*[illegible]·[illegible]Giulio Caccini[illegible]*Il Rapimento di Cefalo*[illegible]·[illegible]Jacopo Peri[illegible]*L’Euridice*[illegible]*Daphne*[illegible]1600[illegible]10[illegible]5[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Maria de’Medici[illegible]

1609[illegible]19[illegible]Ferdinando II[illegible]·[illegible]Maria Maddalena[illegible]Lungarni[illegible]*Argonautica*[illegible]Jason[illegible]golden fleece[illegible]·[illegible]6[illegible]

[illegible]Arcetri[illegible][16][illegible]·[illegible]Galileo Galilei[illegible]

[illegible]1564[illegible]18[illegible]1610[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]*Medicea Sidera*[illegible][17][illegible]1642[illegible]Ferdinando II[illegible][18]

---

[1] [illegible]Sala dei Gigli[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Marco da Fienza[illegible]·[illegible]Giovanni Lombardi[illegible]·[illegible]Cesare Baglioni[illegible]

[2] [illegible]·[illegible]24[illegible]26[illegible]

[3] [illegible]15[illegible]1822[illegible]50[illegible]·[illegible]Prince Paul Demidoff[illegible]*Perseus and the Dragon*[illegible]

[4] [illegible]Boni[illegible]

[5] [illegible]

[6] [illegible]Palazzo dei Giudici[illegible]

[7] [illegible]70[illegible]1973[illegible]180000[illegible]Musee de Sevres[illegible]

[8] [illegible]·[illegible]Annibale Lippi[illegible]1544[illegible]1577[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]1565[illegible]Queen Christina[illegible]1803[illegible]

[9] [illegible]Chiostro degli Aranci[illegible]Chiostro Verde[illegible]Loggia of the Bigallo[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Ambrogio di Baldese[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Rosello di Jacopo Franchi[illegible]Via Pietrapiana[illegible]7[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Mino da Fiesole[illegible]

[10] [illegible]1595[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Filippo Salutati[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]il Volterrano[illegible]

□□□·□□□□□□□Baldassare Franceschini□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□·□·□□□□Don Lorenzo de’Medici□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□King Victor Emmanuel Ⅱ□□□□□□□□□□

[11] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1594□1595□□1781□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□·□□□□□□□Marchese Lorenzo Bartolommei□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[12] □□Consiglio di Giustizia□□□

[13] □□□□□□□□□□Borgo Pinti□26□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[14] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1587□1599□□·□□□1608□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[15] □□□1565□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Montemurlo□□□Baths of Caracalla□□□□□□□□□□Pius Ⅳ□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1581□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□

[16] □□□·□□□□□□□□1619□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□Elisa Baciocchi□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[17] □□□□□□□Corso dei Tintori□□□□□□□□Biblioteca Nazionale□□The Palatina□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[18] □□□□□□□1737□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[illegible]

[illegible]

“她最惯常的幻想就是说自己屈尊下嫁了”

[illegible]10[illegible]17[illegible]1630[illegible]20[illegible]·[illegible]Justus Sustermans[illegible]Habsburg[illegible]Leopoldo[illegible]1657[illegible]Del Cimento[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]*Provando e Riprovando*[illegible]·

□□□□·□·□□□□□□Evangelista Torricelli da Modigliana□□

□□□“□□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□……□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□……□□□□□□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

你可以给我送来关于我送给你的那种鱼的自然历史的内容，或是解释某种奇特受孕的原因……或是关于在甘多尔福（Gandolfo）城堡发现的与人类骨骼相似的骷髅骨的内容；还有关于奖牌、新近发现的雕塑、浮雕和其他古董或者建筑设计的，或是有意思的故事之类的——总之什么书都可以。

□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□

□□*pietra dura*□□[1]□□·□□□Cirro Ferri□□□□□□□·□□□□Francesco Furini□□□□□□□□□Sala della Stufa□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□·□□□□□Pietro da Cortona□□□□□□□□□Museo degli Argenti□□□□□□□□·□·□□□□□Giovanni da San Giovanni□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[illegible][2] [illegible][3]

[illegible]Barberini[illegible]·[illegible]Francesco Maria Ⅱ[illegible]Mattias[illegible]Thirty Years’ War[illegible][4] [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]40[illegible]30[illegible]1[illegible]*hors d’aeuvres*[illegible]·[illegible]Gian Carlo[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Salvator Rosa[illegible]·[illegible]Via della Pergola[illegible][5] [illegible]Via del Cocomero[illegible]·[illegible]Ferdinando Tacca[illegible][6] [illegible]·[illegible]Christina[illegible]·[illegible]Via della Scala[illegible][7] [illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Vittoria dellaRovere[illegible]·[illegible]1642[illegible]8[illegible]14[illegible]Cosimo Ⅲ[illegible]1660[illegible]·[illegible]Francesco Maria[illegible]

[illegible]16[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

与他的父亲不同，科西莫的忧郁情绪已经达到了极深的程度。大公费尔迪南多对所有人都很亲切，似乎随时会和你开个玩笑，而王子却几乎从来没笑过。人们将此归因于他傲慢冷漠的性情。

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]*Poverino*[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Gaston d’Orleans[illegible]-[illegible]Marguerite-Louise[illegible]Mazarin[illegible]-[illegible]Prince Charles of Lorraine[illegible]1661[illegible]4[illegible]17[illegible]-[illegible]15[illegible]18[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Ambrogiana[illegible][8][illegible]

[illegible]Hanover[illegible]Sophia[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]Beziers[illegible]“[illegible]3[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]……[illegible]……[illegible]”

[illegible]*Festa degli Omaggi*[illegible]*Il Mondo Festeggiante*[illegible]10[illegible]·[illegible]Jacopo Melani[illegible]*Hercules in Thebes*[illegible]-[illegible]1663[illegible]8[illegible]28[illegible]-[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Lappeggi[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1665[illegible]10[illegible]1667[illegible]8[illegible]

11[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Anna Maria Luisa[illegible]

[1] [illegible]Orificio Delle Pietre Dure[illegible]1796[illegible]78[illegible]

[2] [illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]*Allegory of the Union of the House of Medici and Della Rovere*[illegible]*Lorenzo and the Platonic Academy at Careggi*[illegible]*Allegory of Lorenzo’s death*[illegible]·[illegible]*Lorenzo the Magnificent Receives Apollo*[illegible]·[illegible]Cecco Bravo[illegible]*Lorenzo surrounded by Artists*[illegible]·[illegible]Ottavio Vannini[illegible]

[3] [illegible]*Idolino*[illegible]*Consequences of War*[illegible]Veronese[illegible]·[illegible]*Daniele Barbaro*[illegible]*Portrait of a Man and Holy Family with Santa Barbara*[illegible]*Recumbent Venus*[illegible]*Magdalena*[illegible]*LaBella*[illegible]*Portrait of a Grey-eyed Nobleman*[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Piero della Francesca[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]

□□□□·□□□□□Battista Sforza□□□□□□1634□□□□□□□□□□□·□□·□□□□
□□□□□□

[4] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□·□□□□□□□□□Castle of Coburg□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[5] □□□□□□Teatro Della Pergola□□□□□□□12□□□□□□□□·□□□1
656□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□Bartolommeo Silvestri□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□

[6] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[7] □□·□□□
□□□□□

[8] □□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[illegible]

[illegible]

“十八年就够了。我活不了那么长”

26[illegible]Pepys[illegible]“[illegible]……[illegible]”[illegible]-[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]*polvere capitale*[illegible]1670[illegible]5[illegible]27[illegible]

[illegible]12[illegible]·[illegible]

1671[illegible]-[illegible]·[illegible]Gian Gastone[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]-[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]-[illegible]Sainte-Reine[illegible]-[illegible]

> 这个厨子特别害怕，或者是装作特别害怕被人挠痒。公爵夫人发现了他的这个弱点之后，就特别喜欢挠他的痒……他为了躲避，会又叫又闹地满屋子跑，然后公爵夫人就会笑得难以自抑。

[illegible]“[illegible]”——[illegible]

我最终的决定应该不会令你感到意外，你好好想想这12年来是怎么对待我的就明白了……我是你不幸福生活的源泉，正如你是我不幸福生活的源泉一样。我请求你同意我离开，这样我才能获得内心的平和。我会派我的忏悔牧师去与你讨论具体事宜。

[illegible]

我不知道你的不幸福能否和我的相提并论。谁都能看到这12年来我从未停止给予你尊敬、体贴和关爱，唯独你对此视而不见……我等着听忏悔牧师还有什么可为你辩解的……与此同时，我会下令除了必要的侍从和待遇之外，你（在波焦阿卡伊阿诺）仍然会享有公爵夫人应有的尊重。

[illegible]150[illegible]“[illegible]……[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“12[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]1673[illegible]5[illegible]

[illegible]-[illegible]1674[illegible]12[illegible]26[illegible]Montmartre[illegible]

[illegible]crown[illegible]-[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]Comte de Louvigny[illegible]Saint-Mande[illegible]

[illegible]-[illegible]47[illegible]-[illegible]4[illegible]-[illegible]76[illegible]“[illegible]”

[illegible]——[illegible]20[illegible]

□□□“□□□Democritus□□□□□□”□□□

□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□□□“□□□□□□□□□□”□

□□□——□□6□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□

□□Chianti□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□Antonio Ferri□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□18□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□18□□□□□□□□□□□” [1]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□·□□□

□□15□□□——□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[illegible]——[illegible]·[illegible]Alessandro Scarlatti[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Bernardo Pasquini[illegible]Handel[illegible]1689[illegible]Shrove Tuesday[illegible]·[illegible]Parmigianino[illegible]*Madonna dal Collo Lungo*[illegible]·[illegible]Sebastiano Ricci[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Giuseppe Maria Crespi[illegible]*Madonna del Baldacchino*[illegible]*San Marco*[illegible]1701[illegible]St Luke’s Day[illegible]

[illegible]Petrillo[illegible]*castrato*[illegible]Cecchino[illegible]·[illegible]

·Violante Beatrice 16

---

[1] 18 1895

[illegible]

[illegible]

“佛罗伦萨已经不是当初的佛罗伦萨了”

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Anna Maria Francesca[illegible]-[illegible]Duke of Saxe-Lauenberg[illegible]Count Palantine[illegible]Philip of Neuberg[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]1697[illegible]·[illegible]village of Reichstadt[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Giuliano Dami[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]

[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Pythagorean regimen[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]Anna Maria[illegible]·[illegible]the Dauphin[illegible]Elector Palatine Willian[illegible]Innsbruck[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]48[illegible]Duke of Guastalla and Sabbioneta[illegible]Prin

cess Eleonora[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]1713[illegible]10[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]1708[illegible]37[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]·[illegible]”

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Charle VI[illegible]House of Este[illegible]Philip V[illegible]·[illegible]Elizabeth Farnese[illegible]

[illegible]Lateran[illegible]*Volto Santo*[illegible]Calv

ary[illegible]·[illegible]St Francis Xavier[illegible]

科西莫在自己的房间里安装了一个机器，上面装了日历中圣人们的银质肖像。这个机器会在每个圣人的纪念日展示出这个圣人的肖像，科西莫则会在圣人肖像之前行祷告仪式……他每天至少要去五六个教堂。

[illegible]Cracow[illegible]Cossack[illegible]·[illegible]1723[illegible]10[illegible]31[illegible]

[illegible]Salisbury[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]Gilbert Burnet[illegible]“[illegible]……[illegible]”[illegible]

> 这个国家的衰败是显而易见的，城里大片的空地无人利用，已有的房子也都破败失修、不适宜居住，所以人口并不多；而现有人口也并没有什么用，因为其中大部分都是神职人员……我曾经在一次游行队伍中看到了超过四千名修士和教士。

[illegible]*conversazione*[illegible]

52[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]*Ruspanti*[illegible]*ruspi*[illegible]

[illegible]1731[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]5[illegible]2[illegible]1729[illegible]San Sperandino[illegible]1737[illegible]6[illegible]Prince de Craon[illegible]Duke of Lorraine Francis[illegible]——[illegible]·[illegible]Maria Theresa[illegible]——[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]1737[illegible]7[illegible]9[illegible]65[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]Thomas Gray[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]fleurs-de-lis[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Charles de Brosses[illegible]“[illegible]……[illegible]”1743[illegible]2[illegible]75[illegible]·[illegible]

普通人都认定她是被飓风带走了；今天早上刮起了一场极为强烈的飓风，持续了大约两个小时，而现在却又晴空万里了——这就是证明。除此之外，约翰·加斯东（John Gaston）去世时也发生了一模一样的事情。人们坚信自己就是目击者，没有人能打破这种信念……周

一早上，人们找了个借口请来了她的忏悔师，因为安娜·玛丽亚坚持不同意叫他来……忏悔师被要求告诉安娜·玛丽亚她很快就要死了，但是她还不太高兴地反问：“谁告诉你的？”忏悔师则说：“是你的医生。”

“好吧，那我们就把该做的都做了吧，要抓紧。”就这样他们给她吃了圣餐……她的意识到最后都是清醒的，但是去世前最后大约一个半小时里，她一句话也没说过……从周四起她的遗体就被停放在宫殿的大厅里供人们瞻仰，今天晚上将被正式下葬……美第奇家族的最后一位成员也要去和她的祖先们团聚了。

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□——□□[1]

---

[1] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□Pietro Leopoldo□□□——□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□·□□□□Giovanni Battista Foggini□□□□□□□□□□□□□——□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1974□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□”□□□——□□□□□□□·□□□□Bernard Berenson□□□□□□□□□□□——□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

主题	类型	艺术家	现存地点
乔瓦尼·迪·比奇	去世后创作的画像	布龙齐诺	美第奇里卡尔迪宫
乔瓦尼·迪·比奇	画像	扎诺比·斯特罗齐	美第奇里卡尔迪宫
“国父”科西莫	去世后创作的画像	彭托尔莫	乌菲齐宫
“国父”科西莫	画像(布鲁内莱斯基向其展示圣洛伦佐教堂模型)	瓦萨里	佛罗伦萨旧宫
洛伦佐·迪·乔瓦尼	去世后创作的画像	布龙齐诺	乌菲齐宫
皮耶罗·迪·科西莫	半身像	米诺·达菲耶索莱	巴杰罗宫
乔瓦尼·迪·科西莫	半身像	米诺·达菲耶索莱	巴杰罗宫
伟大的洛伦佐	去世后创作的画像	瓦萨里	乌菲齐宫
伟大的洛伦佐	壁画(与萨塞蒂家族成员一起)	基兰达约	圣三一教堂的萨塞蒂家族堂
伟大的洛伦佐	壁画(坐在枢机主教乔瓦尼前面)	瓦萨里	佛罗伦萨旧宫
伟大的洛伦佐	画像	佛罗伦萨画派,15世纪初	美第奇里卡尔迪宫
伟大的洛伦佐	死者面部模型	/	美第奇里卡尔迪宫
皮耶罗·弗朗切斯科·迪·洛伦佐	画像	瓦萨里	佛罗伦萨旧宫

美第奇家族在佛罗伦萨的主要画像、半身像和雕塑-续表1

主题	类型	艺术家	现存地点
皮耶罗·迪·洛伦佐	画像	布龙齐诺	美第奇里卡尔迪宫
皮耶罗·迪·洛伦佐	半身像	韦罗基奥	巴杰罗宫
朱利亚诺·迪·洛伦佐	壁画(儿时与家庭教师波利齐亚诺在一起)	基兰达约	圣三一教堂的萨塞蒂家族堂
(?)孔泰西纳	半身像	多纳泰洛	巴杰罗宫
(?)菲奥雷塔·戈里尼	画像	波提切利	皮蒂宫
教皇莱奥十世	画像(与枢机主教朱利奥·德美第奇和路易吉·德罗西在一切起)	拉斐尔	乌菲齐宫
教皇莱奥十世	壁画(途经佛罗伦萨)	瓦萨里	佛罗伦萨旧宫
教皇莱奥十世	壁画(任命30个枢机主教)	瓦萨里	佛罗伦萨旧宫
教皇克莱门特七世	画像	布龙齐诺	美第奇里卡尔迪宫
公爵亚历山德罗	画像	瓦萨里	美第奇里卡尔迪宫
伊波利托	画像	提香	皮蒂宫
凯瑟琳	画像(21岁时)	/	波焦阿卡伊阿诺
凯瑟琳	画像(40岁时)	波布斯	乌菲齐宫
乔瓦尼·迪皮耶尔弗兰切斯科	画像	瓦萨里	佛罗伦萨旧宫
卡泰丽娜·斯福尔扎	画像	瓦萨里	佛罗伦萨旧宫
乔瓦尼·德拉·班代·内雷	雕像	班迪内利	圣洛伦佐教堂广场

美第奇家族在佛罗伦萨的主要画像、半身像和雕塑-续表2

主题	类型	艺术家	现存地点
乔瓦尼·德拉·班代·内雷	画像	提香	乌菲齐宫
玛丽亚·萨尔维亚蒂	画像	瓦萨里	佛罗伦萨旧宫
科西莫一世	画像(12岁时)	通常被认为由里多尔福创作基兰达约	美第奇里卡尔迪宫
科西莫一世	画像(青年时期)	彭托尔莫	美第奇里卡尔迪宫
科西莫一世	画像(当选)	弗兰切斯科和雅各布·利戈齐兄弟	佛罗伦萨旧宫
科西莫一世	画像	瓦萨里	乌菲齐宫
科西莫一世	画像(穿着铠甲)	布龙齐诺	乌菲齐宫
科西莫一世	骑马雕像	詹波隆那	佛罗伦萨旧宫
科西莫	半身像	切利尼	巴杰罗宫
科西莫一世	画像(戴着公国的王冠,穿着公国的王袍)	布龙齐诺	乌菲齐宫
埃莱奥诺拉·德·托莱多	画像	布龙齐诺	佛罗伦萨旧宫,弗朗切斯科一世的实验室中
埃莱奥诺拉·德·托莱多	画像(与乔瓦尼在一起)	布龙齐诺	乌菲齐宫
伊莎贝拉	画像	布龙齐诺	乌菲齐宫
加尔恰	画像	布龙齐诺	乌菲齐宫
枢机主教乔瓦尼	画像	苏斯泰尔曼斯	波焦阿卡伊阿诺
彼得罗	画像	布龙齐诺	乌菲齐宫
弗朗切斯科一世	画像	委罗内塞	皮蒂宫
奥地利的约安娜	画像(与菲利波在一起)	/	乌菲齐宫

美第奇家族在佛罗伦萨的主要画像、半身像和雕塑-续表3

主题	类型	艺术家	现存地点
比安卡·卡佩洛	画像	布龙齐诺	皮蒂宫
埃莱奥诺拉(弗朗切斯科一世之女)	画像	普尔佐尼	皮蒂宫
费尔迪南多一世	画像	亚历山德罗·阿洛里	皮蒂宫
洛林家族的克里斯廷	画像	希皮奥内·普尔索内·迪加埃塔	美第奇里卡尔迪宫
洛林家族的克里斯廷	画像(55岁时)	苏斯泰尔曼斯	科尔西尼宫画廊
克劳迪娅(费尔迪南多一世之女)	画像	苏斯泰尔曼斯	乌菲齐宫
科西莫二世	画像(12岁时)	苏斯泰尔曼斯	波焦阿卡伊阿诺
科西莫二世	画像	苏斯泰尔曼斯	科尔西尼宫画廊
科西莫二世	画像	苏斯泰尔曼斯	乌菲齐宫
玛丽亚·马达莱娜	画像	苏斯泰尔曼斯	科尔西尼宫画廊
玛格丽塔(科西莫二世之女)	画像	苏斯泰尔曼斯	波焦阿卡伊阿诺
弗朗切斯科(科西莫二世之子)	画像	苏斯泰尔曼斯	波焦阿卡伊阿诺
安娜(科西莫二世之女)	画像	苏斯泰尔曼斯	皮蒂宫
费尔迪南多二世	画像(14岁时)	苏斯泰尔曼斯	皮蒂宫
费尔迪南多二世	画像	苏斯泰尔曼斯	波焦阿卡伊阿诺
马蒂亚斯	画像	苏斯泰尔曼斯	皮蒂宫
枢机主教莱奥波尔多	画像	/	乌菲齐宫
枢机主教莱奥波尔多	半身像	/	乌菲齐宫

美第奇家族在佛罗伦萨的主要画像、半身像和雕塑-续表4

主题	类型	艺术家	现存地点
维多利亚·德拉罗韦雷	画像(青年时期)	卡洛·多尔齐	皮蒂宫
维多利亚·德拉罗韦雷	画像(中年时期)	卡洛·多尔齐	皮蒂宫
科西莫三世	画像(作为拉特兰的教规)	/	美第奇里卡尔迪宫
玛格丽特-路易丝	画像	/	乌菲齐宫
安娜·玛丽亚·路易莎	画像(与帕兰帝内选帝侯在一起)	G. F. 杜文	皮蒂宫
安娜·玛丽亚·路易莎	画像(与枪支和狗)	G. F. 杜文	皮蒂宫
维奥兰特·贝亚特丽切	画像	/	乌菲齐宫
吉安·加斯托内	画像	/	乌菲齐宫
吉安·加斯托内	半身像	/	乌菲齐宫

□□□□

The Last Medici□Methuen□1932□rev. edn□1958□reprinted□1973.

Tuscan Villas□Thames & Hudson□1973.

Ady□Cecilia M.□*Lorenzo dei Medici and Renaissance Italy*□English Universities Press□1955.

Allodoli□Ettore□*I Medici*□Florence□1928.

Andriani□Giovanbattista□*Istoria de’ suoi tempi*□1583.

Antal□Friedrich *Florentine Painting and its Social Background*□Routledge & Kegan Paul□1948.

Anzilotti□*La costituzione interna dello Stato Fiorentino sotto il Duca Cosimo I de’ Medici*□1910.

Armstrong□Antonio Edward *Lorenzo de’ Medici and Florence in the Fifteenth Century*□1911.

Baccini□Giuseppe□*see* Orlando

Barfucci□Enrico *Lorenzo de’ Medici e la società artistica del suo tempo*□Florence□1945.

Baron□Hans *The Crisis of the Early Italian Renaissance*□rev. edn□Princeton University Press□1966

Baroni□Costantino *Bramante*□Bergamo□1944.

Bayley, C.C., *War and Society in Renaissance Florence*, Toronto, 1961.

Becker, Marvin B., ‘The Republican City State in Florence’ in *Speculum* XXXV, January 1960, pp. 39-50.

Biagi, Guido, *The Private Life of the Renaissance Florentines*, Florence, 1896.

Booth, Cecily, *Cosimo I*, Cambridge University Press, 1921.

Borsook, Eve, *The Companion Guide to Florence*, Collins, 1966.

The Mural Painters of Tuscany, 1960.

Bossi *see* Roscoe

Bow■ Maurice. ‘Songs of Dance and Carnival’ in *Italian Renaissance Studies*, ed. Jacob.

Bracciolini, Poggio, *Istoria dall’origine di Firenze al 1454*, Florence, 1598.

Brandi, Karl, *The Emperor Charles V*, trans. C. V. Wedgwood, Jonathan Cape, 1965.

Brion, Marcel, *The Medici, A Great Florentine Family*, trans. Gilles and Heather Cremonesi, Elek, 1969.

Brown, Alison M., ‘The Humanist Portrait of Cosimo de’ Medici Pater Patriae’ in *Journal of the Warburg and Courtauld Institutes*, XXIV, 1961.

Brucker, Gene A., 'The Ciompi Revolution' in *Florentine Studies*, ed. N. Rubinstein.

Florentine Politics and Society, 1343-1378, Princeton, 1962.

'The Medici in the Fourteenth Century' in *Speculum*, XXXII, January 1957, pp. 1-26.

Renaissance Florence, Wiley, 1969.

Burckhardt, Jacob, *The Civilization of the Renaissance in Italy*, trans. S.G.C. Middlemore, 1890, new edn, 2 vols., introduction by Benjamin Nelson and Charles Trinkaus, Harper Torchbooks, 1958.

Burke, Peter, *Culture and Society in Renaissance Italy*, Batsford, 1972.

Burnet, Gilbert, *Some letters containing an Account of what seemed most remarkable in travelling through Switzerland, Italy, etc.*, 1689.

Caggese, Romolo, *Firenza dall decadenza di Roma al Risorgimento d'Italia*, Florence, 1912-13.

Camugliano, G. Niccolini di, *The Chronicles of a Florentine Family 1200-1400*, 1933.

Cantagalli, Roberto, *La Guerra di Siena*, Siena, 1962.

Capponi, G.A., *Storia della repubblica di Firenze*, 2 vols., Florence, 1875.

Carden, R.W., *The Life of Giorgio Vasari*, 1910.

Catalogue of the Medici Archives，Christie，Manson & Woods，1919.

Cavalcanti，Giovanni，*Istorie Fiorentine*，2 vols.，Florence，1838-9.

Cecchi，Emilio，*Lorenzo il Magnifico*，Rome，1949.

Cellini，Benvenuto，*Autobiography*，trans. George Bull，Penguin Books，1956.

Chabod，Federico，*Machiavelli and the Renaissance*，trans. David Moore，Bowes & Bowes，1958.

Chamberlin，E.R.，*Everyday Life in Renaissance Times*，Batsford，1965.

Chastel，André，*Art et Humanisme à Florence au temps de Laurent le Magnifique*，Paris，1961.

'Vasari et la légende Médicéene，L'école du jardin de Saint Marc' in *Studi Vasariani*，Florence，1952.

Cochrane，Eric，*Florence in the Forgotten Centuries 1527-1800*，Chicago University Press，1973.

The Late Italian Renaissance，Harper & Row，1970.

'The Florentine Background of Galileo's Work' in *Galileo，Man of Science*，ed. Ernan McMullin，Basic Books，1967.

Commines，Philip de，*The Memoirs of Philip de Commines，Lord of Argenton*，ed. Andrew R. Scobie，2 vols.，1906.

Conte，Giuseppe，*Firenze dai Medici ai Lorena*，Florence，1907.

Cronin，Vincent，*The Florentine Renaissance*，Collins，1967.

The Flowering of the Renaissance，Collins，1969.

Cruttwell，M.，*Verrocchio*，1904.

Dami，Brunetto，*Giovanni Bicci dei Medici*，Florence，1899.

Dati，Gregorio，*Istoria di Firenze dal 1380 al 1450*，Florence，1735.

Deiss，Joseph Jay，*Captains of Fortune：Profiles of Six Italian Condottieri*，Gollancz，1966.

Delaborde，H.F.，*L’Expédition de Charles VIII en Italie*，Paris，1888.

Dini-Traversari，A.，*Ambrogio Traversari e i suoi tempi*，Florence，1912.

Doren，Alfred，*Le arti florentine*，trans. Klein，2 vols.，Florence，1940.

Dorini，Umberto，*I Medici e i loro tempi*，Florence，1947.

Ehrenberg，Richard，*Capital and Finance in the Age of the Renaissance*，trans. H.M. Lucas，1928.

Einem，Herbert von，*Michelangelo*，trans. Ronald Taylor，Methuen，1973.

Ewart，K.D.，*Cosimo de’ Medici*，1889.

Ferrara，Mario（ed.），*Savonarola：Prediche e scritti*，Florence，1952.

Ferrai，Luigi Alberto，*Cosimo I de' Medici，Duca di Firenze*，1882.

Fischel，Oscar，*Raphael*，trans. Bernard Rackham，2 vols.，Kegan Paul，1948.

Gadol，Joan，*Leon Batista Alberti，Universal Man of the Early Renaissance*，University of Chicago Press，1969.

Gage，John，*Life in Italy at the time of the Medici*，Batsford，1968.

Galluzzi，Riguccio，*Istoria del Granducato di Toscana sotto il governo della Casa Medici*，7 vols.，Florence，1820-1.

Gaye，G.，*Carteggio inedito d'artisti dei secoli XIV，XV，XVI*，Florence，1839-40.

Gilbert，Felix，'Florentine political assumptions in the period of Savonarola and Soderini' in *Journal of the Warburg and Courtauld Institutes*，XX，1957，pp. 187ff.

'Guicciardini，Machiavelli and Valori on Lorenzo Magnifico' in *Renaissance News*，IX，1958，pp. 107-14.

Machiavelli and Guicciardini，Politics and History in Sixteenth-century Florence，Princeton University Press，1965.

Gill，Joseph，*The Council of Florence*，Cambridge University Press，1959.

Goldthwaite，Richard A.，*Private Wealth in Renaissance Florence*，Princeton University Press，1968.

Gombrich，E.H.，'The Early Medici as Patrons of Art' in *Italian Renaissance Studies*，ed. Jacob.

Grayson，Cecil，'Lorenzo，Machiavelli and the Italian Language' in *Italian Renaissance Studies*，ed. Jacob.

Guarini，Elina Fasano，*Lo stato mediceo di Cosimo I*，1973.

Guicciardini，Francesco，*Carteggi*，ed. P.G. Ricci，Rome，1954-62.

Storia d'Italia，ed. Costantino Panigada，5 vols.，Bari，1929；English edition，ed. Sidney Alexander，Collier-Macmillan，1969.

Gutkind，Curt S.，*Cosimo de' Medici，Pater Patriae，1389-1464*，Clarendon Press，Oxford，1938.

Hale，J.R.，'The End of Florentine Liberty：The Fortezza da Basso' in *Florentine Studies*，ed. Rubinstein.

Florence and the Medici，Thames and Hudson，1977.

Machiavelli and Renaissance Italy，English Universities Press，1961.

Renaissance Europe 1480-1520，Fontana，1971.

'War and Public Opinion in Renaissance Italy' in *Italian Renaissance Studies*，ed. Jacob，

Hay，Denys（ed.），*The Italian Renaissance in its Historical Setting*，Cambridge University Press，1961.

The Renaissance Debate, Holt, Rinehart & Winston, 1965.

Higgins, John R., *A Historical Guide to Florence*, Robert Hale, 1973.

Holmes, George, *The Florentine Enlightenment, 1400-50*, Weidenfeld & Nicolson, 1969.

'How the Medici became the Pope's Bankers' in *Florentine Studies*, ed. Rubinstein,

Hook, Judith, *The Sack of Rome, 1527*, Macmillan, 1973.

Horne, Herbert, *Alessandro Filipepi Commonly Called Sandro Botticelli, Painter of Florence*, 1908.

Horsburgh, E.L.S., Girolamo Savonarola, 1901.

Hyett, Francis A., *Florence, Her History and Art to the Fall of the Republic*, 1903.

Imbert, G., *La vita Fiorentina nel Seicento*, Florence, 1906.

Jacob, E.F. (ed.), *Italian Renaissance Studies*, Faber, 1960.

Janson, H.W., *The Sculpture of Donatello*, 2 vols., Princeton University Press, 1957.

Joannides, P., 'Michelangelo's Medici Chapel, Some new Suggestions', *Burlington Magazine*, CXIV, pp. 542-6.

Krautheimer, Richard, *Lorenzo Ghiberti*, Princcton University Press, 2 vols., 1970.

Landucci, Luca, *A Florentine Diary from 1450-1516*, trans. Alice de Rosen Jervis, 1927.

Laven, Peter, *Renaissance Italy, 1464-1534*, Batsford, 1966.

Lettere di Lorenzo il Magnifico al Sommo Pontefice Innocenzo VIII, Florence, 1830.

Lorenzino de' Medici, *Opere*, ed. Simioni, 2 vols, Bari, 1913.

Scritti e documenti, Milan, 1862.

Lucas-Dubreton, J., *Daily Life in Florence in the Time of the Medici*, trans. A. Lytton Sells, Allen & Unwin, 1960.

Lungo, Isodoro del, *I Medici Granduchi*, 1896.

Lyall, Archibald, *Companion Guide to Tuscany*, Collins, 1973.

McCarthy, Mary, *The Stones of Florence*, Heinemann, 1959.

Machiavelli, Niccolò, *Istorie Fiorentine, Opere*, ed. Antonio Panella, vol. 1, Milan, 1938.

Macinghi negli Strozzi, Alessandra, *Lettere di una gentildonna fiorentina del secolo XV ai figliuoli esuli*, ed. Cesare Guasti, Florence, 1877.

Maguire, Yvonne, *The Private Life of Lorenzo the Magnificent*, 1936.

The Women of the Medici, 1927.

Mallett，Michael，*Mercenaries and Their Masters，Warfare in Renaissance Italy*，Bodley Head，1974.

‘Pisa and Florence in the fifteenth century’ in *Florentine Studies*，ed. Rubinstein.

Marks，L.F.，‘The Financial Oligarchy in Florence under Lorenzo’ in *Italian Renaissance Studies*，ed. Jacob.

Martines，Lauro，*Lawyers and Statecraft in Renaissance Florence*，Princeton University Press，1968.

The Social World of the Florentine Humanists 1390-1460，Princeton University Press，1963.

Masson，Georgina，*Companion Guide to Rome*，Collins，1965.

Italian Villas and Palaces，Thames & Hudson，1959.

Mattingly，Garrett，*Renaissance Diplomacy*，Jonathan Cape，1955.

Minor，Andrew C.，and Mitchell，Bonner，*A Renaissance Entertainment，Festivities for the Marriage of Cosimo I*，University of Missouri Press，1968.

Morassi，Antonio，*Il Tesoro dei Medici*，Milan，1963.

Morisani，Ottavio，*Michelozzo architetto*，Einaudi，1951.

Müntz，E.，*Les Collections des Médicis au XVe Siècle*，Paris，1888.

Murray，Peter，*The Architecture of the Italian Renaissance*，Thames & Hudson，1969.

Murray, Peter, with Linda Murray, *The Art of the Renaissance*, Thames & Hudson, 1969.

Nagler, Alois Maria, *Theatre Festivals and the Medici, 1539-1637*, trans. G. Hickenhoyer, Yale, 1964.

Nardi, Jacopo, *Istoria della città di Firenze*, 1888.

Nitti, Francesco, *Leone X e la sua politica*, 1892.

Noble, Mark, *Memoirs of the Illustrious House of Medici*, 1797.

Origo, Iris, 'The Domestic Enemy: The Eastern Slaves in Tuscany in the 14th and 15th centuries', *Speculum*, 1955, pp. 21-66.

The Merchant of Prato, Jonathan Cape, 1957.

Orlando, Filippo, and Baccini, Giuseppi (eds.), *Bibliotechina Grassoccia*, Florence, 1886-98.

Palmarocchi, Roberto, *Lorenzo de' Medici*, Turin, 1941.

La politica italiana di Lorenzo de' Medici, Florence, 1973.

Pampaloni, Guido, *Palazzo Strozzi*, Rome, 1963.

Panella, Antonio, *Storia di Firenza*, Florence, 1949.

Partner, Peter, 'Florence and the Papacy in the Early Fifteenth Century' in *Florentine Studies*, ed. Rubinstein.

Pastor, Ludwig von, *History of the Popes from the Close of the Middle Ages*, ed. R.F. Keir, 1899-1910.

Pellegrini, F.C., *Sulla repubblica fiorentina al tempo di Cosimo il Vecchio* Pisa, 1880.

Perrens，F.-T.，*Histoire de Florence depuis la domination des Médicis jusqu'à la chute de la république*，9 vols.，Paris，1877-88.

Piccolomini，Aeneas Silvius，*Memoirs of a Renaissance Pope，The Commentaries of Pius II*，trans. Florence A. Gragg，ed. Leonora C. Gabel，1959.

Picotti，Giovanni Battista，*La giovinezza di Leone X*，Milan，1927.

Pieraccini，Gaetano，*La Stirpe de' Medici di Cafaggiolo*，3 vols.，Florence，2924，2nd edn，1947.

Plumb，J.H.，*The Horizon Book of the Renaissance*，American Heritage Publishing Co.，1961.

Pope-Hennessy，John，*Italian High Renaissance and Baroque Sculpture*，Phaidon，1963.

Paolo Uccello，Phaidon，1950.

Prescott，Orville，*Princes of the Renaissance*，Allen & Unwin，1970.

Randolph，G.，*Florentine Merchants in the Age of the Medici*，1932.

Reumont，Alfred von，*Lorenzo de' Medici*，Leipzig，1874，London，1876

Ricchioni，Vincenzo，*La costituzione politica di Firenze ai tempi di Lorenzo il Magnifico*，Siena，1913.

Richards，Gertrude R.B.，*Florentine Merchants in the Age of the Medici*，Harvard University Press，1932.

Ridolfi，Roberto，*The Life of Francesco Guicciardini*，trans. Cecil Grayson，Routledge & Kegan Paul，1967.

The Life of Girolamo Savonarola，trans. Cecil Grayson，1959.

The Life of Niccolò Machiavelli，trans. Cecil Grayson，1963.

Robiony，Emilio，*Gli ultimi dei Medici*，Florence，1905.

Rochon，André，*La Jeunesse de Laurent de Médicis*，Paris，1963.

Rodocanachi，E.，*Le Pontificat de Léon X*，Paris，1931.

Roeder，Ralph，'Lorenzo de' Medici' in Plumb，*The Horizon Book*.

Roover，Raymond de，'Labour Conditions in Florence around 1400，Theory，Policy and Reality' in *Florentine Studies*，ed. Rubinstein.

The Rise and Decline of the Medici Bank，1397-1494，Harvard University Press，1963.

Roscoe G.，and Bossi，L.，*Vita e Pontificato di Leone X*，Milan，1816-17.

Roscoe，W.，*Life of Leo X*，1846.

Life of Lorenzo de' Medici，new edn，1872.

Ross，Janet，*Florentine Villas*，1901.

Florentine Palaces and Their Stories，1905.

Lives of the Early Medici as told in their correspondence，1910.

Roth，Cecil，*The Last Florentine Republic*，1925.

Rubinstein，Nicolai，‘Florentine Constitutionalism and Medici Ascendancy in the Fifteenth Century’ in *Florentine Studies*，ed. Rubinstein.

，ed.， *Florentine Studies*，*Politics and Society in Renaissance Florence*，Faber，1968.

The Government of Florence under the Medici 1434-1494，Clarendon Press，new edn，1968.

‘Politics and Constitution in Florence at the end of the Fifteenth Century’ in *Italian Renaissance Studies*，ed. Jacob.

Rud，E.，*Vasari’s Life and Lives*，London，1964.

Salvini，R.，*Botticelli*，Milan，1958.

Scaife，Walter，*Florentine Life During the Renaissance*，1893.

Schevill，Ferdinand，*History of Florence from the Foundation of the City through the Renaissance*，Harcourt Brace，1936.

The Medici，Harcourt Brace，1949.

Segni，Bernardo，*Storie Fiorentine*，1728.

Shepherd，William，*The Life of Poggio Bracciolini*，1837.

Sinibaldi，Giulia，*Il Palazzo Vecchio di Firenze*，Rome，1950.

Sismondi，J.C.L.，*History of the Italian Republics during the Middle Ages*，ed. William Boulting，n.d.

Solerti，Angelo，*Musica，Ballo e Drammatica alla corte Medicea dal 1600 al 1637*，Florence，1905.

Spini，Giorgio，*Cosimo I de' Medici e la indipendenza del Principato Mediceo*，Florence，1945.

Strong，Roy，*Splendour at Court：Renaissance Spectacle and Illusion*，Weidenfeld & Nicolson，1973.

Symonds，John Addington，*The Renaissance in Italy*，1875-86.

Tenenti，Alberto，*Firenze dal Comune a Lorenzo il Magnifico*，Milan，1970.

Tolnay，Charles de，*Michelangelo*，Princeton University Press，1943-60.

Ullman，B. L.，and Stacker，P. A.，*The Public Library of Renaissance Florence*，1972.

Valori，Niccolò，*Laurentii Medicei vita*，Florence，1756.

Varchi，Benedetto，*Storia fiorentina*，3 vols.，1838-41，new edn，Florence，1963.

Vasari，Giorgio，*Le vite dei più eccellenti pittori，scultori ed architetti*，9 vols.，Florence，1906.

The Lives of the Artists，trans. George Bull，Penguin Books，1965.

Vaughan，Herbert M.，*The Medici Popes*，1908.

Vaussard，Maurice，*La Vie quotidienne en Italie au XVIIIe Siècle*，Hachette，1959，trans. Michael Heron，Allen & Unwin，1962.

Vespasiano da Bisticci，*Vite di Uomini Illustri*，ed. D'Ancona and Aeschlimann，Milan，1951.

The Vespasiano Memoirs，trans. George & Waters，1926.

Villani，Giovanni，*Chronica di Giovanni Villani*，ed. Dragomanni，4 vols.，Florence，1844-5.

Villani，Matteo，*Chronica di Matteo Villani*，ed. Dragomanni，2 vols.，Florence，1846.

Villari，P.，*La storia di Girolamo Savonarola*，Florence，1877.

Wadia，Bettina，*Botticelli*，Hamlyn，1968.

Weil-Garris Posner，Kathleen，'Comments on the Medici Chapel and Pontormo's Lunette at Poggio a Caiano' in *Burlington Magazine*，CXV，pp. 641-9.

Weinstein，Donald，'The Myth of Florence' in *Florentine Studies*，ed. Rubinstein.

Savonarola and Florence，Princeton University Press，1970.

'Savonarola, Florence and the millenarian tradition' in *Church History*, 1958, pp. 291-305.

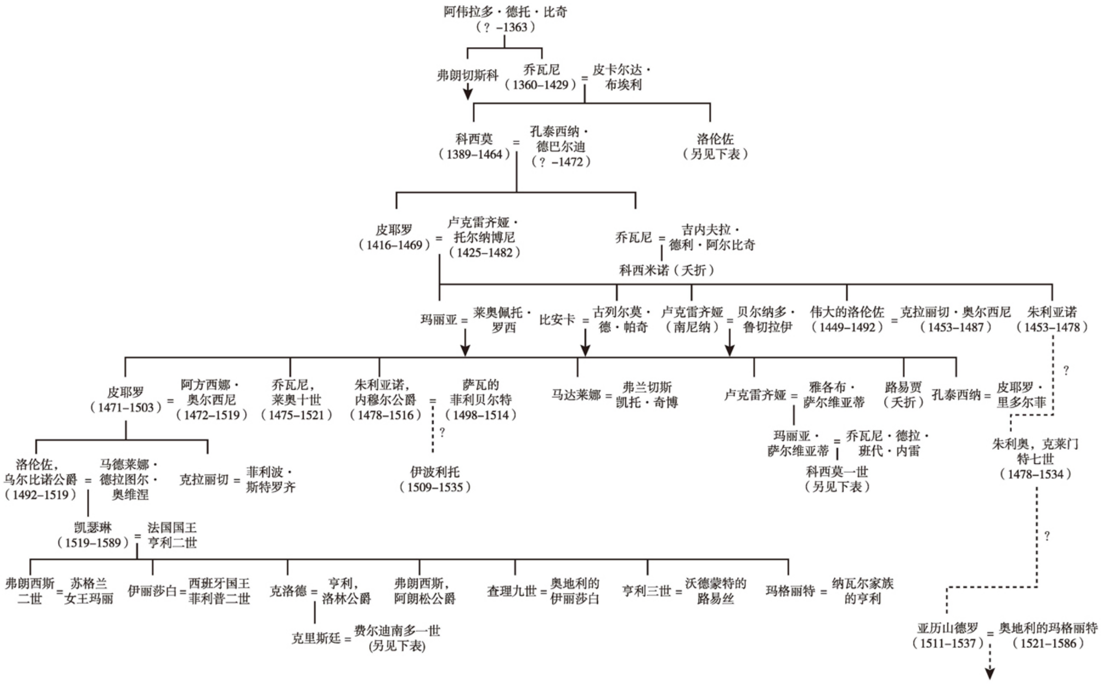
Weiss, Roberto, *The Renaissance Discovery of Classical Antiquity*, Blackwell, 1969.

Winspeare, F., *La congiura dei cardinali contro Leone X*, 1957.

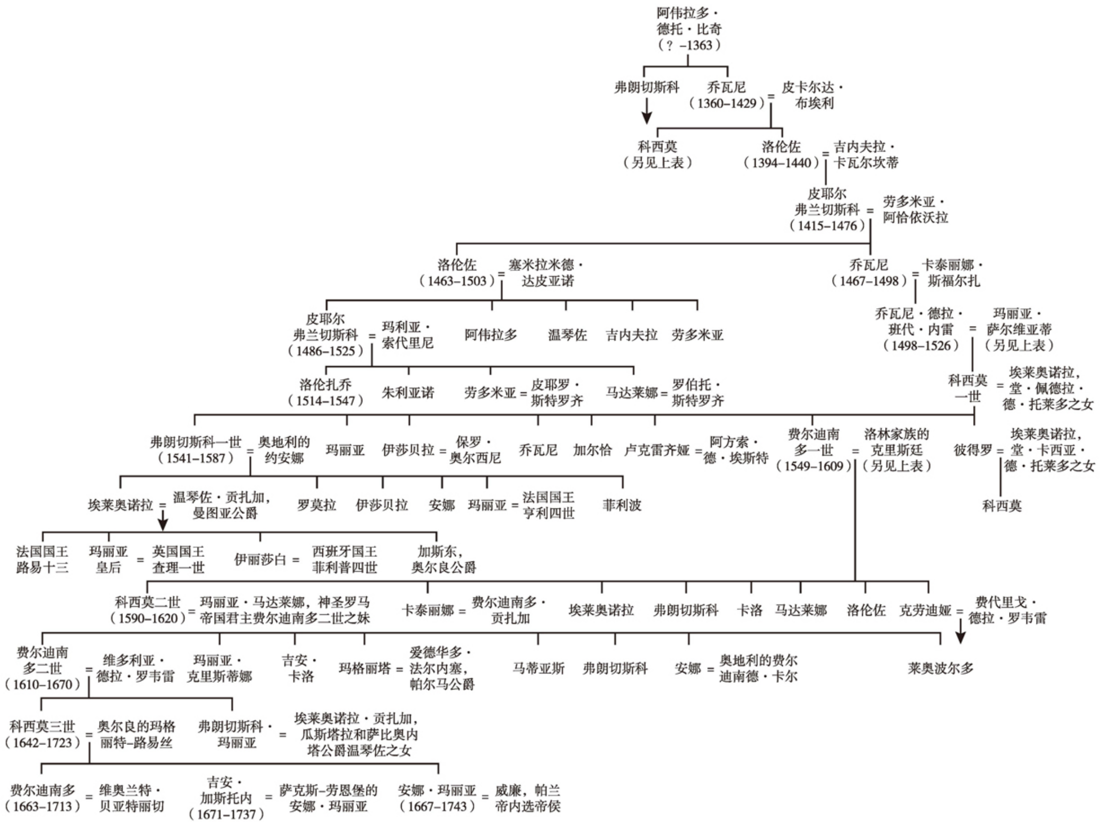
Young, G.F., *The Medici*, 2 vols., 1909.

□□□□□□□□□

□□□·□·□□□·□·□□·□·□□□□□



阿伟拉多·德托·比奇
（？ –1363）
弗朗切斯科
乔瓦尼
（1360–1429）
皮卡尔达·布埃利
科西莫
（1389–1464）
孔泰西纳·德巴尔迪
（？ –1472）
洛伦佐
（另见下表）
皮耶罗
（1416–1469）
卢克雷齐娅·托尔纳博尼
（1425–1482）
乔瓦尼
吉内夫拉·德利·阿尔比奇
科西米诺（夭折）
玛丽亚
莱奥佩托·罗西
比安卡
古列尔莫·德·帕奇
卢克雷齐娅
（南尼纳）
贝尔纳多·鲁切拉伊
伟大的洛伦佐
（1449–1492）
克拉丽切·奥尔西尼
（1453–1487）
朱利亚诺
（1453–1478）
皮耶罗
（1471–1503）
阿方西娜·奥尔西尼
（1472–1519）
乔瓦尼，莱奥十世
（1475–1521）
朱利亚诺，内穆尔公爵
（1478–1516）
萨瓦的菲利贝尔特
（1498–1514）
马达莱娜
弗兰切斯凯托·奇博
卢克雷齐娅
雅各布·萨尔维亚蒂
路易贾（夭折）
孔泰西纳
皮耶罗·里多尔菲
?
洛伦佐，乌尔比诺公爵
（1492–1519）
马德莱娜·德拉图尔·奥维涅
克拉丽切
菲利波·斯特罗齐
伊波利托
（1509–1535）
玛丽亚·萨尔维亚蒂
乔瓦尼·德拉·班代·内雷
科西莫一世
（另见下表）
朱利奥，克莱门特七世
（1478–1534）
凯瑟琳
（1519–1589）
法国国王亨利二世
弗朗西斯二世
苏格兰女王玛丽
伊丽莎白
西班牙国王菲利普二世
克洛德
亨利，洛林公爵
弗朗西斯，阿朗松公爵
查理九世
奥地利的伊丽莎白
亨利三世
沃德蒙特的路易丝
玛格丽特
纳瓦尔家族的亨利
克里斯廷
费尔迪南多一世
(另见下表)
亚历山德罗
（1511–1537）
奥地利的玛格丽特
（1521–1586）


阿伟拉多·德托·比奇（？–1363）
弗朗切斯科
乔瓦尼（1360–1429）
皮卡尔达·布埃利
科西莫（另见上表）
洛伦佐（1394–1440）
吉内夫拉·卡瓦尔坎蒂
皮耶尔弗兰切斯科（1415–1476）
劳多米亚·阿恰依沃拉
洛伦佐（1463–1503）
塞米拉米德·达皮亚诺
乔瓦尼（1467–1498）
卡泰丽娜·斯福尔扎
皮耶尔弗兰切斯科（1486–1525）
玛利亚·索代里尼
阿伟拉多
温琴佐
吉内夫拉
劳多米亚
乔瓦尼·德拉·班代·内雷（1498–1526）
玛丽亚·萨尔维亚蒂（另见上表）
洛伦扎乔（1514–1547）
朱利亚诺
劳多米亚
皮耶罗·斯特罗齐
马达莱娜
罗伯托·斯特罗齐
科西莫一世
埃莱奥诺拉，堂·佩德拉·德·托莱多之女
弗朗切斯科一世（1541–1587）
奥地利的约安娜
玛丽亚
伊莎贝拉
保罗·奥尔西尼
乔瓦尼
加尔恰
卢克雷齐娅
阿方索·德·埃斯特
费尔迪南多一世（1549–1609）
洛林家族的克里斯廷（另见上表）
彼得罗
埃莱奥诺拉，堂·卡西亚·德·托莱多之女
科西莫
埃莱奥诺拉
温琴佐·贡扎加，曼图亚公爵
罗莫拉
伊莎贝拉
安娜
玛丽亚
法国国王亨利四世
菲利波
法国国王路易十三
玛丽亚皇后
英国国王查理一世
伊丽莎白
西班牙国王菲利普四世
加斯东，奥尔良公爵
科西莫二世（1590–1620）
玛丽亚·马达莱娜，神圣罗马帝国君主费尔迪南多二世之妹
卡泰丽娜
费尔迪南多·贡扎加
埃莱奥诺拉
弗朗切斯科
卡洛
马达莱娜
洛伦佐
克劳迪娅
费代里戈·德拉·罗韦雷
费尔迪南多二世（1610–1670）
维多利亚·德拉·罗韦雷
玛丽亚·克里斯蒂娜
吉安·卡洛
玛格丽塔
爱德华多·法尔内塞，帕尔马公爵
马蒂亚斯
弗朗切斯科
安娜
奥地利的费尔迪南德·卡尔
莱奥波尔多
科西莫三世（1642–1723）
奥尔良的玛格丽特–路易丝
弗朗切斯科·玛丽亚
埃莱奥诺拉·贡扎加，瓜斯塔拉和萨比奥内塔公爵温琴佐之女
费尔迪南多（1663–1713）
维奥兰特·贝亚特丽切
吉安·加斯托内（1671–1737）
萨克斯–劳恩堡的安娜·玛丽亚
安娜·玛丽亚（1667–1743）
威廉，帕兰帝内选帝侯

索引

（索引中的页码为原书页码，即本书页边码）

Acciaiuoli，Agnolo，banished，55，106；and the Medici，61，103-4，105；diplomacy with France，84，85

Acciaiuoli，Donato，122，148

Acciaiuoli，Piero，122

Accoramboni，Francesco，277

Accoramboni，Vittoria，277-8

Agnolo，Baccio d’，325

Albany，Louisa，Countess of，325

Albert II，German Emperor（d. 1439），64

Alberti，House of，35

Alberti，Leon Battista（1404-72），on poverty，28；and Palazzo Rucellai，29，313；at Camaldoli Abbey，122；and Tuscan poetry，171；and Santa Maria Novella，313

Albizzi family，power and achievements of，32-3；and the Medici，40，41，43，47；Uzzano and，48；and the anti-Medicean plot，50，52；growing unpopularity of，54-5；and the Duke of Milan，79，80；lose hope of returning to power，80

Albizzi，Antonfrancesco degli，212，215

Albizzi, Ginevra degli, *see* Medici, Ginevra de’

Albizzi, Eleonora degli, 272

Albizzi, Rinaldo di’ Messer Maso degli, 32, personality, 42, and humanism, 43-4, and the anti-Medicean plot, 48, 49, 50, 52, on conflict with the mighty, 54, takes up arms, 55-6, loses support, 56-7, and Eugenius IV, 57, banished, 58, goes on pilgrimage, 80, Parentucelli and, 87

Alfonso I, King of Naples, 81, 84, 85

Alfonso II, King of Naples, 183, 184, 193

Alidosi, Francesco, Cardinal, 223

Allori, Alessandro (1535-1607), 322

Almeni, Sforza, 272

Ambrose, St, 71, 98

Ammanati, Bartolomeo (1511-92) and the Pitti Palace, 271, 328, Cosimo I and, 274, and the Villa Pratolino, 276, and San Giovannino degli Scolopi, 317, and the Villa of Castello, 323, 329, and the Neptune Fountain, 327, and the Ponte alla Carraia, 329

Ammianus Marcellinus, 45

Ammirato, Scipio, 163

Angelico, Fra, *real name* Guido di Pietri, *monastic name* Giovanni da Fiesole (1387-1455), his history, 94, his nature, 94, Gozzoli and, 110, his *Crucifixion*, 319, his *Annunciation*, 319

Anna Maria, Electress Palatine, *née* Anna Maria Luisa di Cosimo de’ Medici (1667-1743), 291; her marriage, 304; widowed, 304; and the Tuscan succession, 305; the last of the Medici, 309; death of, 310; her bequest, 310-11

Anna Maria Francesca of Saxe-Lauenberg, *see* Medici, Anna Maria Francesca, de’

Anne, Duchess of Brittany, *and later* Queen of France, 183

Antelminelli, Castruccio Castracani degli, 320

Antinori, Bernardino, 277

Antonio da Sangallo, 325

Apicius, Marcus Gabius, 45

Argyropoulos, John (1416-*c*. 1486), 69, 111, 122, 170

Ariosto, Ludovico (1474-1533), 227

Aristotle, 68

Arno, river, water displays on, 119, 282; Pazzi’s corpse in, 141; Savonarola’s remains thrown into, 200; in flood, 223, 279-80; Buonnacorsi’s corpse in, 270-1; Acciaiuoli palace on, 315

Assisi, 65, 74, 143

Astrology, 97-8, 324, 327

Avogrado, Giovanni, 317

Baglioni, Cesare, 330

Baglioni, Gian-Paolo, 207

Baldese, Ambrogio di, 331

Baldovinetti, Mariotto, 52

Bande Nere, Giovanni delle, *see* Medici, Giovanni di Giovanni de’

Bank, Medici, branches of, 34, and the Papacy, 35, 36, 37, 88, 89, 129, Cosimo *Pater Patriae* and, 49, 59-60, and the Florentine government, 55, Sforza. and, 82, and alliance with Milan, 83, under Cosimo *Pater Patriae*, 86-8, and Sixtus IV, 128-9, 148, and Città di Castello, 129, declining fortunes of, 158

Banquets, at the wedding of Lorenzo the Magnificent, 117-18, given by Giovanni di Lorenzo as cardinal and Pope, 206, 225-6, given by the cardinals under Leo X and by Agostino Chigi, 224-5, Leo X’s, 225, for wedding of Maria de’ Medici, 281, in the Palazzo Vecchio, 289, of Cosimo III, 297

Baraballo, Fra, 226-7

Barbadori family, 316

Barbadori, Niccolò, 55, 57, 58

Bardi family, bankers, 39, and the Medici, 43, 87, their chapel in Santa Croce, 313, and the Via de’ Bardi, 314, and the Villa Medici, 318

Bardi, Bartolomeo de’, 36

Bardi, Contessina de’, *see* Medici, Contessina de’

Bardi, Giovanni de’, 38

Bardi，Niccolò di Betto，90

Baroncelli，Bernardo Bandini，135-6，137，138，142

Bartolommeo，Fra，*prop.* Baccio della Porta（1475-1517），192，301

Battles：

Agnadello（1509），207，208，209

Anghiari，（1440），80，194

Barga（1437），80

Fornovo（1495），195

Imola（1434），55

Imola（1467），107

Lepanto（1570），266，267

Marignano（1515），220

Montemurlo（1537），263

Pavia（1525），240

Ravenna（1512），208，209

Beccadelli，Antonio，*Hermaphroditus*，91

Becchi，Gentile，Bishop of Arezzo，103，165

Benavieni，Antonio，107

Benci，Giovanni d’Amerigo，87，95

Benedetto da Rovezzano，321，323

Bentivoglio family，65，209，222

Bentivoglio，Giovanni，and Lorenzo the Magnificent，103，149-50；warns Piero di Cosimo，105；and capture and reca

pture of Bologna, 207, 208

Berlinghieri, Jacopo, 49

Bernardino of Siena, St (1380-1444), 23

Bessarion, Johannes, Archbishop of Nicaea (*c*. 1395-1472), 67, 68

Bicci, Neri di, 320

Bisticci, Vespasiano da, 165; and Cosimo *Pater Patriae*, 39, 73, 74; on Cosimo *Pater Patriae*, 60, 97-8; and Council of Florence, 66; his tomb, 313

Boboli Gardens, origin of the name, 271; Cosimo I and, 274; Ferdinand, I and, 280; *Il Mondo Festeggiante* in, 289, 328; *Ruspanti* in, 308; historical note on, 328; *Perseus and the Dragon*, 330

Boccaccio, Giovanni (1313-75), 278

Bogoli family, 271

Bologna, excommunication of, 45; rumours of plots in, 65; Medici office in, 87; Bishop of, 87; Savonarola a novice in, 179; taken and retaken, 207, 208; Cardinal Giovanni di Lorenzo in, 209; French forces withdraw from, 209; Leo X and Francis I in, 222

Borgia, Cesare (1476-1507), 193, 201

Borgia, Roderigo, Cardinal (*later* Alexander VI, Pope, *q.v.*), 203, 205

Borromeo, Giovanni, 132

Botticelli，Sandro，*prop.* Alessandro Filipepi（1444-1510），165，168，his works，109-10，166，167，315，320，322，323，331，designs Giuliano di Piero’s standard，122，and the Pazzi conspirators，142，and Lorenzo the Magnificent，167，cost of his work，169，and Savonarola，181，his pictures burned，192，and the tragedy of Florence，325，and Michelangelo’s *David*，326

Bourbon，Charles，Duke of（1490-1527），242-3，244

Bracciolini，Jacopo di Poggio，136，139-40

Bracciolini，Poggio，44，45-6，136

Bramante，*prop.* Donato d’Angelo Lazzari（1444-1514），228，229

Bravo，Cecco，332

Bronzino，Agnolo（1502-72），274

Brosses，Charles de，310

Browning，Elizabeth Barrett，321

Brunelleschi，Filippo（1377-1446），and bronze doors for the Baptistery，70，Giovanni di Bicci commissions，71，and basilica of San Lorenzo，71-2，317，and the Cathedral dome，72，313，Cosimo *Pater Patriae* and，75，Donatello and，90，and the Pazzi chapel，131，and the Rotonda di Santa Maria Angeli，314，and the Ospedale degli Innocenti，316，and Santo Spirito，323

Bruni，Leonardo（1369-1444），44，46，47，211，313

Bueri, Piccarda, *see* Medici, Piccarda de’

Buggiano (Andrea Cavalcanti), 319

Buonnaccorsi, Giuliano, 270-1

Buontalenti, Bernardo, and the Boboli Gardens, 271, and the Villa Pratolino, 276, 330, and the Uffizi palace, 278, 328, and Forte di Belvedere, 280, and *Il Rapimento di Cefalo*, 281, and the Cathedral façade, 324, and Santa Trinità, 328, garden of the Villa of Castello, 323, 329, and Cereto Guidi, 330

Burchiello, *the barber*, 95

Burnet, Gilbert, Bishop of Salisbury, 306

Buti, Lucrezia, 93

Byron, George Gordon, Baron Byron, 325

Caccini, Giulio (1550-1618), 281, 328

Caccini, Giovanni, 315, 319

Calabria, Alfonso, Duke of, *later* Alfonso II, King of Naples, *q.v.*, and Florence, 148-9, 150, 155, and Duke of Ferrara, 151, progress of his forces, 152, in Siena, 159, and the Turkish invasion, 159, Maiano and, 167

Calabria, Duchess of, *née* Ippolita Sforza, 103, 153

Camaldoli, Abbey of, 122, 321

Cambio, Arnolfo di (1232-1301), 313

Cambrai, League of, 207, 223

Campana, Francesco, 263

Capello, Bianca, *see* Medici, Bianca de’

Capponi family, 316
Capponi, Francesco, 251
Capponi, Neri, 52, 61, 82
Capponi, Piero de Gino, 190-1
Carafa, Diomede, 153-4
Carbone, Lodovico, 96
Cardi, Lodovico, *called* Cigoli (1559-1613), 324
Cardona, Raymond de, 211, 212, 213, 220
Carnivals, *see* Festivals
Castagno, Andrea del, 320
Castellesi, Adriano, Cardinal, 233, 234, 238
Catherine de’ Medici, Queen of France, *see* Medici Caterina di Lorenzo de’ (1519-89)
Catherine of Aragon, Queen of England (1485-1536), 247, 248
Catherine of Siena, St (1347-80), 172, 278
Cattaneo, Simonetta, *see* Vespucci, Simonetta
Catullus, Valerius, 91
Cavalcanti family, 43
Cavalcanti, Ginevra, *see* Medici, Ginevra de’
Cavalcanti, Lorenzo, 137, 138
Caxton, William (*c*. 1422-*c*. 1491), 169
Cellini, Benvenuto (1500-71), on syphilis, 205, Clement VII and, 240, 246-7, 253, on his prowess as a gunner, 245-6,

on Cosimo I, 258; his *Perseus*, 274, 329; his bust of Cosimo I, 327

Cennini, Bernardo, 150, 169

Cesarini, Cardinal Julian (1398-1444), 67

Chalcondylas, Demetrius (1434-1511), 111, 170

Charlemagne, King of the Franks, *and* Roman Emperor, 30

Charles V, Holy Roman Emperor (Charles I, King of Spain, 1500-58): succeeds Ferdinand the Catholic, 223; succeeds Emperor Maximilian, 237; Leo X and, 237; takes Milan, 238; and Clement VII, 239, 240-1, 249, 251, 252; Imperial army marches on Rome, 241, 242-3; and Catherine of Aragon, 248; Imperial forces besiege Florence, 250; and Cosimo I, 264

Charles VI, Holy Roman Emperor (1685-1740), 305

Charles VII, King of France (1403-61), 84

Charles VIII, King of France, *called* the Affable (1470-98): his ambitions, 182; his appearancc, 182, 190; his personality, 183; and the invasion of Italy, 183-4, 185; Piero di Lorenzo and, 186; Savonarola greets, 188; enters Florence, 189-90; and Capponi, 190-1; in Naples, 193; and his army, 194, 195, 196; and Pisa, 197; death of, 201; and Franco-Florentine friendship, 208

Charlotte of Mecklenburg-Strelitz, Queen of England, 328

Chigi, Agostino, 225

Christina, Queen of Sweden (1626-89), 286, 330

Christine of Lorraine, *see* Medici, Christine de'

Chrysoloras, Emmanuel (*c*. 1355-1415), 47

Chrysoloras, John, 47

Cibò, Franceschetto, 162, 203

Cibò, Giovanni Battista, *see* Pope Innocent VIII

Cibò, Innocenzo, Cardinal, 248, 256, 257, 263, 264

Cibò, Lorenzo, 232

Cibò, Maddalena, *née* Maddalena di Lorenzo de' Medici, 162, 203, 205

Cicero, Marcus Tullius, 98

Cimento, Del, 284, 285, 287

Ciompi, 25-6, 31, 257

Cione, Nardo di, 314

Clothes, the *lucco*, 21, 215, 262, 270, of 14th century Florentines, 21, of 15th century Florentines, 21-3, of *Priori* and *Gonfaloniere*, 26-7, of Bruni, 46, of *Signoria*, 62, of the Constantinopolitans, 67, ceremonial attire of Eugeni us IV, 73, of Donatello, 92, scholars' caps, 111, of Roman women, 114, of Lorenzo the Magnificent, 116-17, 124, of Clarice Orsini, 117, of Princess Eleonora of Naples, 121, of Charles VIII, 189, of Italian soldiers, 195, of national militia, 211, of Leo X, 221, 222, of *Gonfaloniere* Ridolfi, 221, of Fra Baraballo, 226, of Cosimo

I, 267, 270; uniform of pages of Cosimo I, 268-9; of Grand Duke Gian Gastone, 308, 309

Cocco, Niccolò di, 55

Colonna family, 56, 241, 247

Colonna, Cardinal Pompeo, 235, 238, 239, 241, 326

Commines, Philippe de (1445-1509), 89, 149, 150, 151, 186

Compagnacci, 197, 199

Condottieri, and early Renaissance warfare, 194; and Pisan-Florentine war, 210; untrustworthiness of, 211

Baglioni, Malatesta, 249, 250

Colleoni, Bartolommeo (1400-75), 106, 167

Hawkwood, Sir John, 320

Montesecco, Gian Battista, 132-4, 135, 136, 141-2

Niccolò da Tolentino, 52, 320

Piccinino, Jacopo, 194

Piccinino, Niccolò, 42, 80, 82

Sanseverino, Roberto da, 117

Sforza, Francesco, *see separate entry*

Trivulzio, Gian Giacomo, 149

Urbino, Federigo da Montefeltro, Duke of, *see separate entry*

Constantinople, 64, 85

Copernicus, *prop*. Nicolaus Koppernigk (1473-1543), 240, 280
Cornaro, Cardinal, 225, 231
Corsini, Filippo, 118
Cosmas, St, 37
Cossa, Baldassare, Cardinal, *later* Pope John XXIII, *q.v.* (*c*. 1370-1419), 35, 87
Council of Bâle (1431-49), 64-5
Council of Constance (1414-18), 34, 35-6
Council of Florence (1438-45), 64, 66-8, 69, 87, 110
Council of Pisa (1409), 34
Craon, Prince Marc de, 309
Credi, Lorenzo di (1459-1537), 192
Crespi, Giuseppe Maria (1665-1747), 300
Cretensis, Demetrius, 170
Crusades, preached by Calixtus III, 86; Pazzo de'Pazzi and, 131
Curia, the, 95, 129
Dami, Giuliano, 303, 305, 307
Damian, St, 37
Dante Alighieri (1265-1321), 70, 171
Dati, Gregorio, 28
Del Cimento, 284, 285, 287
Democritus, 297

Diogenes Laertius, 47

Domenico da Pescia, Fra, 196, 198, 199, 200

Domenico, Giovanni di, 317

Donatello, *prop*. Donato di Betto Bardi (1386-1466): Michelozzo and, 75; his history, 90; his works, 90-1, 192, 312, 315, 318, 329; Cosimo di Giovanni and, 91, 92, 108; and the Genoese merchant, 91-2; attitude to money, 92; in old age, 92; Piero di Cosimo and, 107-8; and the tomb of John XXIII, 316; his gallery, 320

Donati, Lucrezia, 116, 121, 146

Doni, Paolo di, 108

Dovizi da Bibbiena, Bernardo, 206, 217, 227, 232

Dovizi da Bibbiena, Piero, 178, 206

Duomo, the, *see* Florence, Santa Maria del Fiore, Cathedral of

Edward III, King of England (1312-77), 39

Edward IV, King of England (1442-83), 158

Eleonora, Princess of Naples, 121

Eleonora of Toledo, *see* Medici, Eleonora de’

Elizabeth, Queen of Spain (1692-1766), 305

Entragues, Robert de Balzac, 210

Este, Alfonso d’, *see* Ferrara, Duke of

Este, Borso d’, *see* Ferrara, Duke of

Este, Ercole d’, *see* Ferrara, Duke of

Este, Ippolito d', Cardinal, 217
Este, Isabella d', 324
Fancelli, Luca, 328
Farnese, Alessandro, Cardinal, *later* Pope Paul III, *q.v.* (1468-1549), 238
Farnese, Elizabeth, *see* Elizabeth, Queen of Spain
Farnese, Ottavio, Duke of Parma and Piacenza, 264
Federigo, Prince of Naples, 103, 153
Fedi, Pio, 329
Ferdinand the Catholic, King, V of Castile, II of Aragon and Sicily, *and* III of Naples (1452-1516): joins the Holy League, 194; and Louis XII, 201; and Leo X, 220, 222; death of, 223
Ferrai, Luigi Alberto, 264
Ferrante, Don, 84
Ferrante, King of Naples (1423-94): 103; and Lorenzo the Magnificent, 117, 154; and Sixtus IV, 130, 154; and Florence, 148, 159; and the Sforzas, 151, 183; the *Signoria* distrusts, 153; and the Turkish invasion, 159; Savonarola and, 182; death of, 183
Ferrara, Cosimo di Giovanni at, 54; disastrous Council of, 65-6; Savonarola's forebears at court of, 178; Leo X and, 237
Ferrara, Alfonso d'Este (I), Duke of (1476-1534), 208, 222

Ferrara, Alfonso d’Este (II), Duke of (1533-97), 269

Ferrara, Borso d’Este, Duke of, 105, 117

Ferrara, Duchy of, 219

Ferrara, Ercole d’Este, Duke of, 150, 151, 152

Ferrara, Lucrezia d’Este, Duchess of, *née* Medici, Lucrezia di Cosimo de’ (1544-61), 269

Ferrara, Marquis of, 50, 54

Ferri, Antonio, 299

Ferri, Cirro, 285

Ferrucci, Francesco, 250, 327

Festivals, pageants of the Magi, 111, tournament to celebrate wedding of Lorenzo the Magnificent, 116, Florence famous for festivities, 119, *Calendimaggio*, 119, 297, of St John the Baptist, 119-20, 289, Lenten and Easter, 120, for Princess Eleonora of Naples, 121, Savonarola’s orders on carnivals, 192, encouraged under Cardinal Giovanni, 216, for the election of Leo X, 217-18, reception of Leo X in Florence, 220-2, celebrations for title of Grand Duke, 266, Cosimo I encourages, 273, for the wedding of Ferdinand I, 280-1, for the wedding of Maria de’ Medici and Henry IV, 281, for the wedding of Cosimo II, 282, for the wedding of Cosimo III, 289, Grand Prince Ferdinand arranges a joust, 308, abolition of Medici public holidays, 310, *Scoppio del Carro*, 321-2

Fetti, Fra Mariano, 226, 231

Fiamingo, Niccolò, 274

Ficino, Marsilio (1433-99): Cosimo *Pater Patriae* and, 68-9, 77; and Lorenzo the Magnificent, 103, 113, 122, 165; Poliziano and, 122; his villa, 316

Filarete, Antonio Averlino, 107

Filelfo, Francesco (1398-1481), 47-8, 51, 59

Florence: in 15th century, 19-21; government of, 25, 26-7, 28, 32; banner of, 26; territorial expansion, 32; trade, 33; the florin, 33; Martin V in, 36; Cosimo *Pater Patriae* returns to, 58; taxation in, 61-2; and the Council of Florence, 65-6, 68; entry of Eastern Emperor into, 66; Medici generosity for adornment of, 69; Cosimo *Pater Patriae* on, 73; Cosimo *Pater Patriae* and foreign policy of, 79, 82-4; and Milan, 79-80, 83, 84, 105, 130; war declared on, 84, 148; Party of the Hill and Party of the Plain, 104, 105; return of the Medici, 105-6, 212, 214, 249, 251; and Venice, 106, 130; pageants and festivities in, 111, 118-19, 217-18; Florentine wedding customs, 117-18; lions of, 119, 173, 327; Milanese state visit to, 124; and the Papacy, 129, 130, 159-60; rioting in, 140; War of the Pazzi Conspiracy, 149-50, 151, 152, 155; and Naples, 155; Cennini's printing press in, 169; Savonarola and, 179, 180, 181, 182, 191, 193, 197; attitude to French invasion of Italy, 184; Charles VIII enters, 189-90; Cinozzi on, 193; and France, 208; in decline, 210, 306-7; national militia of, 211, 213, 214; r

eception for Leo X220-2flood and famine in223Cardinal Giulio’s administration236problem of government of237resentment against Passerini and Clement VII in248-9organization of defence of249siege of250surrenders to the Pope and the Emperor250-1resentment against Alessandro de’ Medici254Florentine navy266-7under Ferdinand 1279

Accademia della Crusca323330

Baptisterythe*see* San Giovanni Battistachurch of

Bargellothe*Podestà* at27Albizzi intends to seize56executions in142277Botticelli’s paintings of the Pazzi conspirators in142Donatello’s works in312318327historical note on313Verrocchio’s works in316323Pollaiuolo’s work in320Giambologna’s bronzes in323329bust of Cosimo I in327

Borgo degli Albizzi321

Borgo Pinti66331

Borgo San Piero117321

Borgo Sant’ Apostoli315

Campanilethe90320

Casa Buonarroti322

Casa Guidi321

Corsothe120

Corso dei Tintori332

Duomo, the, *see* Santa Maria del Fiore, Cathedral of
Forte di Belvedere, 280, 313, 324, 330
Fortezza da Basso, 254, 327
Fortezza di San Giorgio, 330
Giardino dei Semplici, 315
Loggia dei Lanzi, 199, 314, 329
Lungarni, 282
Lungarno Acciaiuoli, 314
Lungarno Corsini, 314, 325
Lungarno Guicciardini, 325
Mercato Nuovo, 32, 217-18, 221, 313
Mercato Vecchio, 20, 34, 119, 120, 312
Ospedale degli Innocenti, 71, 316
Orti Oricellari, 313
Palazzi, *see separate entries*
Piazza dei Pitti, 273
Piazza del Duomo, 32, 75, 120, 189
Piazza della Repubblica, 312
Piazza della Signoria, *Parlamento* and, 27, 50, 57, 62, 191, 251, *Signoria* troops in, 56, circuses in, 119, and festival of St John the Baptist, 120, fighting in, 139, conspirators' corpses hang in, 140, ordeal by fire in, 199, Savonarola burned in, 200, national militia parade in, 211, Soderini speaks in, 212-13, Medici supporters in, 214, 215-16, Leo X in, 221, riotin

g in, 248, Michelangelo's *David* in, 249, executions in, 264, statues in the Loggia dei Lanzi, 274, 279, 280, *Festa degli Omaggi*, 289, the city's lions in, 327, Ammanati's Neptune Fountain in, 327, statue of Cosimo I in, 331

Piazza Piave, 327

Piazza Peruzzi, 315

Piazza San Marco, 322

Piazza Sant' Apollinare, 56

Piazza Santa Croce, 312, tournaments in, 38, 116, 121, 314, mock battles in, 119, joust in, 300

Piazza Santa Maria Novella, 57, 273

Piazza Santo Spirito, 315

Piazza Santa Trinità, 119, 221, 331

Piazza Santissima Annunziata, 316, 331

Ponte alla Carraia, 274, 282, 328-9

Ponte Santa Trinità, 221, 274, 282, 289, 314, 328

Ponte Vecchio, 20, 121, 200, 312

Porta al Prato, 120, 308, 313

Porta alla Croce, 120

Porta alla Giustizia, 254, 327

Porta di San Pier Gattolini, 36

Porta Romana, 121, 221

Porta San Gallo, 53, 187

Porta San Freliano, 189

Prato, the, 121

Rotonda di Santa Maria Angeli, 314

San Bartolommeo, church of, 73

San Gaetano, church of, 324

San Gaggio, convent of, 36-7

San Giovanni Battista, church of (the Baptistery), 31, 321, tomb and monument of John XXIII in, 36, 75, bronze doors of, 70-1, 110, 316, Dante on, 70, votive offering taken to, 120, historical note on, 316

San Giovannino degli Scolopi, 75, 317

San Lorenzo, Brunelleschi's works in, 70, 75, 326, Giovanni di Bicci and, 71, 98, 319, Medici chapel, 71, 326, Donatello's work for, 90, Cosimo *Pater Patriae's* monument in, 98, 319, Donatello buried in, 108, the Medici tombs in, 112, 144, 174, 274, 293, 309, 321, 329, Savonarola preaches at, 179, Michelangelo and, 229, 240, 325, Capella dei Principi, 274, 293, 309, 313, 324, 329, Duke Ferdinand I inaugurates a ceremony at, 279, Medici emblems in, 313, Martelli chapel, 316, the Medici Library in, 316, historical note on, 317

San Marco, convent of, Cosimo *Pater Patriae* and, 69, 74, Lorenzo the Magnificent's body at, 174, Savonarola at, 179, 180, 181, treasures from Medici Library lodged at, 187, 316, refuge sought in, 199, Cosimo I and the Dominicans of, 26

5, historical note on, 317, Fra Angelico's *Crucifixion* and *Annunciation* in, 319

San Martino, church of, 331

San Miniato al Monte, church of, 107, 319

San Pier Schieraggio, church of, 55, 316

Sant' Ambrogio, church of, 93

Sant' Antonio, convent of, 123

Sant' Apostoli, church of, 131, 321

Santa Croce, church and convent of, 131, *borse* kept at, 26, meetings of Council of Florence in, 66, Cosimo *Pater Patriae* and, 73, Jacopo de' Pazzi buried in, 141, Galileo buried in, 282, 317, 332, historical note on, 312-13, Bardi chapel, 314, Donatello's *Annunciation* in, 315, Peruzzi chapel, 315, novices' chapel, 317

Santa Felicità, church of, 316

Santa Maria degli Angeli, monastery of, 37, 47, 314

Santa Maria del Carmine, convent of, 92-3, 319

Santa Maria del Fiore, Cathedral of (the Duomo), 32, *Arte della Lana* and, 33, and Council of Florence, 67, Ghiberti's windows for, 70, Brunelleschi's dome, 72, 317, Donatello and, 90, 320, Della Robbia's singing gallery, 108, 320, Matins of Darkness, 120, Holy Saturday in, 120, and the Pazzi conspiracy, 135-6, 137-8, façade of, 168, 221, 324, lightning strikes, 173, Savonarola preaches in, 178, 180, 185, 196, 197, *Co*

mpagnacci in, 197, congregation attacked in, 199, Leo X in, 222, Cosimo I in, 270, proxy marriage of Maria de’ Medici in, 281, ceremony for Ferdinand III and Marguerite Louise in, 288, historical note on, 313, cenotaphs in, 320, *Scoppio del Carro*, 321-2

Santa Maria Novella, church and convent of, Eugenius V in, 56, 57, 66, 73, meetings of Council of Florence in, 66, Ghirlandaio murals in, 102, 167, 319, 323, Botticelli’s *Adoration of the Magi* in, 109, Tornabuoni chapel, 165, mad woman in, 173, secret messages left in, 212, Alberti designs façade of, 313, historical note on, 314, Strozzi chapel, 314, Capella Maggiore, 319, 323, Botticelli’s work for, 320, Viceroy of Naples lodged at, 327, Spanish chapel, 327

Santa Maria del Impruneta, 325

Santa Maria Nuova, hospital of, 71, 314, 316

Santa Trinità, church of, 167, 319, 328, Onofrio Strozzi chapel, 110, 314, Sassetti chapel, 323, Gianfigliazzi chapel, 325

Santissima Annunziata, church of, Cosimo *Pater Patriae* and, 73, Piero di Cosimo’s gift to, 107, wax effigy of Lorenzo the Magnificent in, 143, Clement VII’s effigy thrown out of, 248, Cosimo I in, 270, exhibition of paintings in, 301, Caccini’s loggia in, 315, Pucci chapel, 315, the choir of, 317, the tabernacle, 320

Santo Spirito，church of，168，323

Straw Market，313

Teatro della Pergola，332

Uffizi，the，316，function of，271，art gallery in，278，327-8，Ferdinando I enlarges，280，the Tribuna，281，opera at，281，nude statues in，306，pictures in，314，Uccello’s work in，320，Pollaiuolo’s work in，320，Botticelli’s works in，320，322，Gentile da Fabriano’s work in，320

Via Bufalini，71

Via Calimala，312

Via Cavour，317

Via de’ Bardi，39，43，313，314

Via de’ Benci，313

Via de’ Gori，75，76，317

Via de’ Pucci，315

Via de’ Servi，137，315，325

Via degli Alfani，314，332

Via dei Leoni，173，327

Via del Cocomero，286，332

Via della Pergola，286，289，332

Via della Scala，286，331，332

Via della Vigna，120

Via della Vigna Nuova，313

Via della Vigna Vecchia，321

Via di San Gallo, 143

Via di Santa Margherita a Montici, 315

Via Ghibellina, 322

Via Guicciardini, 315

Via Lamarmora, 315

Via Larga, Medici home in, 32, Palazzo Medici in, 75, 76, 90, 215, Filippo Lippi in, 93, Pazzi and Giuliano di Piero in, 137, renamed, 317

Via Maggio, 221, 289, 321, 330

Via Maggiore, 321

Via Mazzetta, 321

Via Nuova Borg’ Ognissanti, 109

Via Palmieri, 321

Via Pietrapiana, 331

Via Porta Rossa, 32, 313

Via Proconsolo, 321

Via Ricasoli, 319, 326, 332

Via Rondinelli, 330

Via Santo Spirito, 327

Via Strozzi, 323

Via Tornabuoni, 314, 323, 330

Florence, Archbishops of, Antonio Pierozzi, 74, 95, Piero Riario, 128, Rinaldo Orsini, 130, Giulio de’ Medici, 232

Florentines, clothing of, 21-3; women, 22-3; Dation, 28; Pius II on, 38; and the Medici, 50, 82; in fear of Don Ferrante, 84; Medici marriages with, 115; Mantuan envoy on Savonarola and, 185; celebrate defeats of Venice and the Pope, 209

Foggini, Giovanni Battista, 333

Foix, Gaston de (1489-1512), 209

France, and Florence and Milan, 84, 85; Piero di Cosimo ambassador to, 102; and battle of Ravenna, 208, 209; and Florence, 209

Franceschini, Baldassare, ‘il Volterrano’, 331, 332

Francesco da Puglia, Fra, 198, 199

Francesco da Sangallo, 325

Francesco II, Duke of Lorraine, *later* Francis I, Holy Roman Emperor (1708-65), 309

Francesi, Napoleone, 141, 142

Franchi, Rosello di Jacopo, 331

Franciabigio, *prop.* Francesco di Cristofano Bigi (1482-1525), 322

Franciotto, Galeotto, Cardinal, 206

Francis I, King of France (1494-1547), 252; Leo X and, 219, 222; his appearance and ambition, 219; invades Italy, 220; and Parma and Piacenza, 237; Charles V defeats, 238, 240; and Clement VII, 239, 241

Frundsberg, Georg von (1473-1528), 241-2

Fuorusciti, 263-4

Furini, Francesco, 285, 332

Galilei, Galileo (1564-1642), 292; his history, 282; burial of, 282, 317, 332; Ferdinando II and, 282, 284, 317; his telescope, 331; his papers in Biblioteca Nazionale, 332

Gaza, Theodorus (1398-1478), 170

Genoa, Medici office in, 34; and Smyrna alum mines, 88; and Florence, 159, 163; buys Sarzana, 210

Gentile da Fabriano (1370?-1427?), and the Constantinopolitans, 67; *Adoration of the Magi*, 110, 314, 320

Ghiberti, Lorenzo (1378-1455), and bronze doors for the Baptistery, 70-1, 316; and the Cathedral dome, 72; his statue of St Matthew, 73; Donatello and, 90; Gozzoli and, 110; his wooden screen in the Cathedral, 137; his bronzes in Orsanmichele, 317

Ghiberti, Vittorio, 316

Ghirlandaio, Domenico Curradi (1444-94), 168; his murals in Santa Maria Novella, 102, 167, 319, 323; Michelangelo and, 165

Ghirlandaio, Ridolfo (1483-1561), 314

Giambologna, *prop*. Jehan de Boulogne (1529-1608), 328; bronzes by, 276, 323; equestrian statue of Cosimo I, 280, 331; and the Cathedral façade, 324; his *Rape of the Sabines*

329*l’Appenino*330equestrian statue of Ferdinando I331

Gianfigliazzi Selvaggia de’325

GigliGirolamo278

GinoriCaterina Soderini255256

Giotto di Bondone 1267-1337108314315320

GiovanniBertoldo di165

Giovanni da San Giovanni285332

GiovioPaolo226

GirolamiRaffaelo251

Giuliano da Maiano167321

Giuliano da Sangallo164316322323325

Giulio Romano*prop*. Giulio Pippi de’ Giannuzzi *c*. 1492-1546240

Gonsalvo de Cordoba 1453-1515202

GonzagaEleonora*see* MediciEleonora de’

GonzagaFrancescoMarquis of Mantua194195-6206

GonzagaGhismondoCardinal217

GoriniFioretta144322

Governmenttrade guilds and2526organization of2627Albizzi family control32Ten of War42-3151and the Albizzi plot4950

*Accoppiatori*60-162-3104191

Balìa, 106, 191, and the anti-Medici plot, 50, and the Medici, 58, 216, confirm powers of *Accoppiatori*, 62-3, Lorenzo the Magnificent admitted to, 125, creates Council of Seventy, 156, after the siege of Florence, 251

Cento, 125

Collegi, 27, 105

Council of Seventy, 156-7

Dodici Procuratori, 157

Gonfalonieri, office of, 26, dress of, 27, holders of the office of, 30-1, 32, 55, 60, 62, 90, 104, 152, 220, 251, increase in power of, 63, Cosimo *Pater Patriae*, 66, in procession, 73, Piero di Cosimo, 101, Cesare Petrucci, 138-9, excommunicated, 148, Soderini appointed for life, 210, Capponi appointed for a year, 248-9, a pro-Medicean, 251, abolition of the office, 264

Parlamento, 27, 106, 191, 216

Priori, selection of, 26, dress of, 26-7, prestige, 29, holders of the office, 32, 95, 101, 104, and the anti-Medici plot, 49, 52, 56, in procession, 71, 73, and the Pazzi Conspiracy, 139, and Piero di Lorenzo, 186

Signoria, method of forming, 26, organization, 27, and the 15th century Albizzi-Medici conflict, 32, 42, 49, 52-3, 55-8, manipulation of elections, 60, and foreign affairs, 79, honour Cosimo *Pater Patriae*, 98, and the Medici, 106, 187, seal of, 1

09, and the Volterran riots, 126; and ecclesiastical appointments, 130; and the Pope, 148, 149; Lorenzo the Magnificent and, 153; its authority limited, 157; Piero di Lorenzo and, 186; get Medici jewels, 187; Charles VIII and, 190; *Accoppiatori* and, 191; watch the bonfire of vanities, 192; Alexander VI and, 197; and Savonarola, 198, 200; and Cardinal Giovanni, 208; war drains the resources of, 210; and a national militia, 211; and Lorenzo di Piero’s title, 220; abolition of, 264; and the Medici library, 316

Gorini, Simonetta, 233

Gozzoli, Benozzo (*c.* 1420-97), 67, 110-12, 320-1

Grandi, and government of Florence, 28; and Cosimo di Giovanni, 43; Medici declared to be, 52; become eligible for election to office, 61

‘Great Schism’, the (1378-1417), 34

Greek Orthodox Church, 64, 65, 67

Grocyn, William (*c.* 1446-1519), 170

Grosso, Niccolò, 76, 318

Guadagni family, 58

Guadagni, Bernardo, 49, 51-2

Guasconi family, 58

Guicciardini family, 58

Guicciardini, Francesco (1483-1540), 315; on Cosimo *Pater Patriae*, 63; on Lorenzo the Magnificent, 146, 157; on Cap

poni and Charles VIII, 190, on the French in Naples, 193, on French artillery, 195, on the sack of Prato, 213-14, on Giulio de’ Medici, 233, on Giovanni delle Bande Nere, 242, on Clement VII, 243, on Cardinal Passerini, 248, on the aftermath of the siege of Florence, 251, eulogizes Alessandro de’ Medici, 254, leader of the *Palleschi*, 256, 257, and Cosimo I, 257, 258, 264, Varchi on, 263

Guicciardini, Giovanni, 55, 56

Guicciardini, Luigi, 160

Guicciardini, Piero, 56

Guilds, trade, Florentine, 25-6, and *Signoria*, 26, doth and wool, 33, *Arte del Cambio*, 33, 73, *Arte di Por Santa Maria*, 71, and the Cathedral dome, 72, commission statues for Orsanmichele, 73, and number of working-days per year, 119, on verge of ruin, 210, of the Calimala, 319-20

Hadfield, Charles, 325

Handel, George Frederick (1685-1759), 300

Hanno, *elephant belonging to* Pope Leo X, 226

Henry VIII, King of England (1491-1547), 239, 247-8

Henry II, King of France, *see* Orléans, Henri de Valois, Duke of

Henry IV, King of France (1553-1610), 281

Holy Leagues, Florence, Milan, the Pope and Venice, 85, Alexander VI’s, 194, mercenaries in battle, 195, Savonarola

and, 196, League of Cambrai, 207, 223, Julius II’s, 208, 209, 211-12, 214

Humanists, Cosimo *Pater Patriae*, 37-8, Albizzi and, 43-4, friends of Cosimo *Pater Patriae*, 43, 46, 47, Piccolimini and Parentucelli, 88, and vernacular poetry, 170

Imola, 107, 128, 129, 131, 132

Insignia, of Florence, 26, 33, 313, of the Medici, 30, 48, 102, 111, 313, 319, 323, of *Arte della Lana*, 33, of Cosimo *Pater Patriae*, 76, 111, of the Medici bank, 87, Valois lilies, 102, seal of the *Signoria*, 109, standard of Lorenzo the Magnificent, 117, of citizens of Florence, 215, Cardinal Giovanni’s personal device, 216, of *Del Cimento*, 284, Peruzzi family emblem, 315, arms of Piero di Cosimo, 320, the Castracani leopard, 321, Francesco I and the Medici emblem, 331

Jews, 129, 279, 297, 307

Joanna, Archduchess of Austria, *see* Medici, Joanna de’, Grand Duchess

John VII Paleologus, Emperor of the East (*c*. 1425-48), 83, and the Pope, 64, enters Florence, 66, and the Council of Florence, 67, 68, and the Florentine-Milanese alliance, 83, Gozzoli and, 110

Kallistos, Andronicus, 122

Knights of St John of Jerusalem, 267

Knights of Santo Stefano, 266

La Badia, monastery of, 73

Ladislaus, King of Naples, 35

Lama, Guaspare di Zanobi del, 109

Landini, Taddeo, 328

Landino, Cristoforo, 103, 122

Landucci, Luca, on Italian warfare, 151, on the attack on Colle, 152, on an alleged assassin, 158, and the influence of Savonarola, 193, on the burning of Savonarola, 200, on the national militia, 211, his confidence, 211-12

Lannoy, Charles de, 241

Lascaris, Giovanni, *called* Rhyndacenus (*c*. 1445-1535), 169, 228

Latimer, William, 170

Latino, Cardinal, 116

Lenzi, Lorenzo, 185

Leonardo da Vinci (1452-1519), 168, 228, 240, 324

Leoni, Piero, 173, 174

Libraries, of San Giorgio Maggiore, Venice, 54, 315, the Medici, 69, 88, 107, 169, 187, 240, 299, Vatican, 69, of San Bartolommeo, 73, *Biblioteca Laurenziana*, 240, 326, Biblioteca Nazionale, 332, the Palatina, 332

Linacre, Thomas (*c*. 1460-1524), 170

Lions of Florence, 119, 173, 327

Lippi, Anniballe. 330

Lippi，Filippino （*c.* 1458-1504），165，168，319，his birth，93，Lorenzo the Magnificent and，167，his mural at Poggio a Caiano，322

Lippi，Fra Filippo，*called* Lippo Lippi （*c.* 1406-69），his history，92-3，his behaviour，93，Cosimo *Pater Patriae* and，93-4，Botticelli and，109，*The Virgin Adoring the Child*，110，320，his altarpiece in San Lorenzo，316，*Coronation of the Virgin*，319

Lombardi，Giovanni，330

Lorraine，Charles，Prince of，288，290

Lorraine，Francesco II，Duke of，*later* Francis I，Holy Roman Emperor （1708-65），309

Louis XI，King of France （1423-83），102，149，182

Louis XII，King of France （1462-1515），201，207，208，219

Louis XIV，King of France （1638-1715），281，Marguerite-Louise and，288，291，293-4，295，296，and Cosimo III，292

Lucca，42，83，150，210

Lucretius，*prop.* Titus Lucretius Carus，45

Luther，Martin （1483-1546），237，245

Machiavelli，Niccolò di Bernardo （1469-1527），and the battle of Anghiari，194，appearance，210，organizes national militia，211，on the sack of Prato，214，*The Prince*，214，326，his advice sought，219，*Mandragola*，227，his papers，332

Maddalena, Cosimo's *slave-girl*, 39-40
Madeleine de la Tour d' Auvergne, *see* Urbino, Duchess of
Maffei, Fra Antonio, 136, 137-8, 141
Maffei, Raffaele, 141
Mahomet II, 'the Conqueror', Sultan of Turkey (1430-81), 160
Malavolti, Federigo, 51
Malespini family, 43
Manetti, Antonio, 317
Manetti, Giannozzo, 61, 82
Manfredi, Taddeo, 128
Mann, Sir Horace, 325, 328
Mannaioni, Giulio, 319
Mantua, Francesco Gonzaga, Marquis of, 194, 195-6, 206
Manuel I, King of Portugal (1469-1521), 226
Marco da Fienza, 330
Margaret of Parma, *see* Medici, Margaret de'
Marguerite Louise of Orléans, *see* Medici, Margaret Louise de'
Maria Maddalena, Archduchess of Austria, *see* Medici, Maria Maddalena de', Grand Duchess
Maria Theresa, Empress of Austria (1717-80), 309
Mariano, Fra, 180, 181

Marie de’ Medici, Queen of Francc (1573-1642), 281

Marsuppini, Carlo, 44, 47, 48, 313

Martelli family, 57

Martelli, Camilla, *see* Medici, Camilla de’

Mary, Queen of France, 219

Masaccio, *prop*. Tomasso Guidi (1401-28), 92, 319

Masolino da Panicale (1383-1447), 319

Maximilian I, Holy Roman Emperor (1459-1519), and Anne of Brittany, 183; joins the Holy League, 194; and Julius II, 207; Leo X and, 220; death of, 237

Mazarin, Jules, Cardinal, *orig*. Giulio Mazarini (1602-61), 288

Medici, the, origins of, 30; insignia of, 30; public service, 30-1; the Albizzi and, 43, 55, 212; the Martelli and, 57; sentence of banishment revoked, 58; opposition to, 104; Gozzoli and, 110; and Poliziano, 122; and the Pazzi, 131, 132; *Signoria* declares them banished, 187; Savonarola and, 191; restoration of, 212, 214, 216; election of a Medici Pope, 217; the Sacred College and, 235; and Henry of Navarre, 281; and the Inquisition, 297; the Medici holidays abolished, 310; bequest of the Medici treasures, 310-11; and the Palazzo Medici, 317-18; the Medici collections, 324, 332

Medici, Alessandro de’, *illegitimate son of* Lorenzo, Duke of Urbino *or of* Cardinal Giulio, 239, 257, 262; his parentage,

236, his unpopularity, 248, Clement VII's plans for, 251, and Ippolito, 252-3, Florentine resentment against, 253-4, his marriage and death, 254-5, and Lorenzaccio di Pierfrancesco, 255, assassination of, 256

Medici, Alfonsina de', *née* Orsini, 178, 187, 236

Medici, Anna Maria Francesca de', *née* Anna Maria Francesca of Saxe-Lauenberg, 302-3

Medici, Anna Maria Luisa di Cosimo de', *see* Anna Maria, Electress Palatine

Medici, Ardingo de', 30

Medici, Averardo de', 31

Medici Bank, *see* Bank, Medici

Medici, Bianca de', *née* Capello, 275-6, 278, 329, 330

Medici, Bianca di Piero de', *see* Pazzi, Bianca

Medici, Camilla de', *née* Martelli, 272-3

Medici, Carlo de', *illegitimate son of* Cosimo *Pater Patriae*, 40, 93, 314

Medici, Caterina di Lorenzo de', Duchess of Urbino *and later* Queen of France (1519-89), 239, 280, birth of, 235, created Duchess of Urbino, 236, her marriage, 252

Medici, Christine de', *née* Christine of Lorraine (1565-1636), 280, 283

Medici, Clarice de', *née* Orsini, Lucrezia de' Medici on, 114-15, Lorenzo the Magnificent and, 116, 145-7, her wedding

celebrations, 117-18, at Pistoia, 145, and Poliziano, 145, her temperament, 146, and her children, 147, 162, her death, 147, and Giovanni's birth, 202, and Botticelli's *Portrait of a Young Woman*, 322

Medici, Clarice di Piero de', *see* Strozzi, Clarice

Medici, Contessina de', *née* de' Bardi, 43, 47, marriage, 38, personality, 39, Donatello's bronze head of, 91

Medici, Contessina di Lorenzo de', *see* Ridolfi, Contessina

Medici, Cosimino di Giovanni de', 96

Medici, Cosimo de', *illegitimate son of* Cosimo I, 266

Medici, Cosimo di Ferdinando de', *later* Cosimo II, Grand Duke of Tuscany (1590-1620), 281-2

Medici, Cosimo di Giovanni de', *Pater Patriae* (1389-1464), 32, imprisoned, 19, 50, 51, 200, education, 37, and humanism, 37-8, his personality, 38, 41, his marriage, 38, 39, and his slave-girl, 39-40, and war with Lucca, 42-3, his friends, 44, 45-7, and Filelfo, 48, and the Albizzi plot, 48, 49-52, commissions a library for San Giorgio Maggiore, 54, in exile, 54-5, returns to Florence, 58, banishes his enemies, 58-9, in politics, 59-60, 61-3, his unostentatious behaviour, 60, 73, Vespasiano da Bisticci on, 60, 97-8, Pius II on, 63, Guicciardini on, 63, and Council of Florence, 64, 65-6, his interest in philosophy, 68-9, and Ficino, 68-9, 77, his library, 69, 88, a generous p

atron, 69, 71, 73, and Brunelleschi, 70, and Ghiberti’s reliquary, 70, his munificence, 73-4, his new palazzo, 75-6, his love of country life, 77, and his villas, 77, 78, 316, and Florence’s foreign policy, 79, 82-6, and Francesco Sforza, 82, the Venetian ambassador on, 85, and Calixtus III, 86, 157, the banker, 86-8, 104, 129, and Pius II, 88, and Donatello, 91, 92, and Filippo Lippi, 93-4, his respect for artists, 94, and Fra Angelico, 94, on painters, 94, in old age, 94-5, 96, and his grandson, 96, death of, 97, his funeral, 98, 101-2, memorial to, 98, 319, in the Magi pageant, 111, Gozzoli and, 111, Savonarola and, 180, Leo X on, 261, Novices’ Chapel, Santa Croce, 313, and Botticelli’s *Adoration of the Magi*, 320, and Luca Pitti, 328, statue to, 331, and the old sacristy of San Lorenzo, 317

Medici, Cosimo di Ferdinando de’, *later* Cosimo III, Grand Duke of Tuscany (1642-1723): his temperament, 287, his appearance, 288, 292, 297, his marriage, 288-9, 290, 291, 294-5, 328, in *Il Mondo Festeggiante*, 289, travels abroad, 292, economic problems, 293, 296, a bigot, 297-8, 306, punishment under, 298, levies taxes, 298-9, 307, and Grand Prince Ferdinand, 301, worried and ill, 303-4, and the Tuscan succession, 305, his religious zeal, 305-6, death of, 306, and the Villa Medici, 318, and the Cathedral façade, 324, and the Villa Ambrogiana, 333

Medici, Cosimo di Giovanni de', *later* Cosimo I, Grand Duke of Tuscany (1519-74), 312, elected to power in Florence, 257-8, Cellini on, 258, and his father, 261-2, his appearance, 262, his childhood, 262, his nature, 262-3, 267-8, 270, Varchi on, 263, and the *Fuorosciti*, 263-4, and Charles V, 264, his marriages, 264, 273, his ruthlessness, 264-5, his ambition, 265-6, Grand Duke, 266, creates the Florentine navy, 266-7, his pleasures, 267, and his wife, 269, 272, the children of, 269, and the death of his daughter, 269-70, his austerity, 270, attempted assassinations of, 270-1, and his son Francesco, 272, his mistresses, 272-3, death of, 273, his achievements, 273-4, and his daughter-in-law, 275, Giambologna's equestrian statue of, 280, 331, and the Giardino dei Semplici, 315, and his villas, 316, 330, and the lions of Florence, 327, Pitti Palace altered for, 328, his *Landsknechte*, 329

Medici, Don Giovanni de', *illegitimate son of* Cosimo I, 324

Medici, Eleonora de', *daughter of* Don Garzia of Toledo (1556-76), 277

Medici, Eleonora de', *née* Eleonora Toledo (1522-62), 264, 268-9, 271, 272, 328

Medici, Eleonora de', *née* Gonzaga, 304

Medici, Ferdinando di Cosimo de', Cardinal, *later* Ferdinando I, Grand Duke of Tuscany (1549-1609), Grand Duke, 27

9-80, his lavish expenditure, 280, wedding celebrations for, 280-1, and Ponte Vecchio, 312, his arms, 313, and Santa Trinità, 328, and Bianca Capello, 329, and Villa Medici, Rome, 330, erects monuments in Piazza Santa Trinità, 331

Medici, Ferdinando di Cosimo de, *later* Ferdinando II, Grand Duke of Tuscany (1610-70), and Galileo, 282, 317, his appearance, 283, his temperament, 283, 285, and *Del Cimento*, 284, his interest in mosaic, 285, and his brother Gian Carlo, 286, and his son Cosimo, 287, 288, and Marguerite-Louise, 290, 291, death of, 293, and the Grand Ducal Library, 332

Medici, Ferdinando di Cosimo de’, Grand Prince (1663-1713), 290, 300-1, 304, 320

Medici, Filigno di Conte de’, 31

Medici, Filippo di Francesco de’, 275

Medici, Francesco di Cosimo de’, Grand Duke of Tuscany (1541-87), 269, his nature and appearance, 275, and his mistress, 275, 276, his second marriage, 276, and his brother Pietro, 277, his interests, 278, and Palazzo della Signoria, 312

Medici, Francesco Maria di Ferdinando de’ Cardinal (1660-1710), 299-300, 304

Medici, Garzia di Cosimo de’ (1547-62), 269, 272

Medici, Gian Carlo di Cosimo de’, Cardinal (1611-63), 286, 332

Medici, Gian Gastone di Cosimo de', Grand Duke of Tuscany (1671-1737), birth of, 293, his marriage, 302-3, his unhappiness, 303, returns to Florence, 304-5, Grand Duke, 307, his disreputable behaviour, 308-9, death of, 309, 310

Medici, Ginevra de', *née* degli Albizzi, 96

Medici, Ginevra de', *née* Cavalcanti, 43

Medici, Giovanni di Bicci de' (1360-1429), his personality, 31-2, 40, his appearance, 31, in public life, 32, his business, 33, 34, 35, and John XXIII, 34, 36, and Martin V, 36, and his son Cosimo, 38, 44, advice to his sons, 40-1, a generous patron, 69, 71, and the Baptistery bronze doors, 70, his cornelian cameo, 70, his funeral, 98, his tomb, 317, his sarcophagus, 319

Medici, Giovanni di Cosimo de' (1421-63), 39, 101, and Villa Belcanto, 77-8, and his father, 95, character and appearance, 95, public servant, 95, his slave-girl, 95-6, death of, 96, his tomb, 112, 321, and Botticelli's *Adoration of the Magi*, 320

Medici, Giovanni di Cosimo de' (1543-62), 269

Medici, Giovanni di Giovanni de', *called* Giovanni delle Bande Nere (1498-1526), 242, 257, 261-2, 263

Medici, Giovanni di Lorenzo de', *later* Pope Leo X, *q.v.* (1475-1521), his education, 145, and his father, 147, and his brother, 187, flees from Florence, 187, his early preferment, 2

02-3，his appearance，203，his nature，203，217，advice from his father，204-5，travels abroad，205，his pleasures，206，Julius II impressed by，208，military matters，209-10，212，214，returns to Florence，215-16，ill，216，Pope，217

Medici，Giovanni di Pierfrancesco de’，115，178，185，187

Medici，Giuliano di Lorenzo de’，Duke of Nemours （1478-1516），his personality，206，216，219，enters Florence，215，*Gonfaloniere* of the Church，219，his marriage，219，created Duke，222，his death，223，his bastard，236，his tomb，240，326

Medici，Giuliano di Piero de’ （1453—78），102，Botticelli and，109，320，322，Gozzoli and，111，and Clarice Orsini，117，delights in festivities，120-1，his *giostra*，121-2，and the Pazzi Conspiracy，133-7，assassinated，138，his illegitimate son，144，his tomb，240，326，and Gozzoli’s fresco，321

Medici，Giulio de’，*illegitimate son of* Alessandro de’ Medici，257，266

Medici，Giulio de’，*illegitimate son of* Giuliano di Piero，*later* Pope Clement VII，*q.v.* （1478-1534），237，his birth，144，flees to Venice，187，and his cousin Giovanni di Lorenzo，205，206，and Albizzi，212，and Francis I，220，222，Leo X and，232-3，Guicciardini on，233，and election of Adrian VI，238，his mode of living，239，Pope，239

Medici，Guccio de’，30，90

Medici, Ippolito de', *illegitimate son of* Giuliano di Lorenzo, 239, 262; his birth, 223, 236; his unpopularity, 248; created cardinal, 252; and Alessandro, 252-3, 254; death of, 254

Medici, Isabella di Cosimo de', *see* Orsini, Isabella

Medici, Joanna de', Grand Duchess of Tuscany, *formerly* Archduchess of Austria, 275, 276, 312

Medici, Leopoldo di Cosimo de', Cardinal (1617-75), 284-5, 328, 332

Medici, Lorenzaccio di Pierfrancesco de', *also called* Lorenzino (1514-47), 255-6, 265

Medici, Lorenzo de', *illegitimate son of* Cosimo 1, 266

Medici, Lorenzo di Giovanni de' (1395-1440), 32, 43; and the Albizzi anti-Medicean plot, 52; returns to Florence, 58; and the Council of Florence, 66; Gozzoli and, 111; and Villa of Careggi, 316

Medici, Lorenzo di Pierfrancesco de', 178, 185, 187, 323

Medici, Lorenzo di Piero de', *called* Lorenzo the Magnificent (1449-92), 102, 212, 257, 274; his appearance, 103, 113; his education, 103; on diplomatic missions, 103; and the anti-Medici plot, 105-6; Botticelli and, 109; Gozzoli and, 111; his happy temperament, 113; his enjoyment of life, 114, 118; his versatility, 114; his marriage, 114, 115; his wedding celebrations, 116-18; his delight in festivities, 120-1, 216; patron of artists, writers and scholars, 122, 164-8, 170, 322, 323; Po

liziano on, 122, 174, and public office, 123, 125, respect for, 124, and Volterra, 125-7, the banker, 129, 158-9, and Sixtus IV, 129-30, 148, 150, 159, and the Pazzi Conspiracy, 131-8, 140, wax effigies of, 142-3, 315, and his children, 144, 162, and his wife, 145-7, relationships with women, 146-7, the *Signoria* on, 149, and the defence of Florence, 150-1, his mission to Naples, 152-5, his generosity, 155, his authority and influence, 156-7, 160, 162, and Innocent VIII, 161-2, 202-3, his prestige, 162-3, connoisseur of architecture, 168, collector, 169, poet, 170-2, dying, 172-4, death of, 174, and Savonarola, 181, 182, and his son Giovanni, 202-5, his tomb, 240, 326, Verrocchio’s fountain, 275, and Poggio a Caiano, 314, and Botticelli’s *Adoration of the Magi*, 320, Filippo Strozzi and, 323-4

Medici, Lorenzo di Piero de’, Duke of Urbino, 1492-1519, , 202, 212, and the election of Leo X, 217, the Pope’s representative in Florence, 219, and Francis I, 220, his new title, 220, takes Urbino and assumes title, 224, Leo X and, 232, marriage and death of, 235, his unpopularity, 236, his bastard, 236, his tomb, 240, 326

Medici, Lucrezia de’, *née* Tornabuoni, 123, poet, 102, 170, wife and mother, 102, and Botticelli, 109, on Clarice Orsini, 114-15, at Lorenzo’s wedding banquet, 117, and Lorenzo,

123, Poliziano confides in, 145, and Bagno a Morba, 172, portrayed by Ghirlandaio, 319

Medici, Lucrezia di Cosimo de, *see* Ferrara, Lucrezia d’Este, Duchess of

Medici, Lucrezia di Lorenzo de’, *see* Salviati, Lucrezia

Medici, Lucrezia di Piero de’, *see* Rucellai, Lucrezia

Medici, Luigia di Lorenzo de’, 115

Medici, Maddalena di Lorenzo de’, *see* Cibò, Maddalena

Medici, Margaret de’, later Margaret of Parma, 251, 255, 264

Medici, Marguerite-Louise de’, Grand Duchess of Tuscany, *née* Marguerite-Louise of Orléans (1645-1721), her reluctance to marry, 288, and Ferdinand III, 288-9, and the crown jewels, 289, bored and unhappy, 289-91, pregnancy and illness, 290, 291, 293, her indiscreet behaviour, 290, 294, 296, and her mother-in-law, 293, asks for a separation, 294, retires to a French convent, 295-6

Medici, Maria de’, *née* Salviati, 257, 261, 263, 269

Medici, Maria di Cosimo de’, 269

Medici, Maria di Francesco de’, *see* Marie de Medici, Queen of France

Medici, Maria di Piero de’, *see* Rossi, Maria

Medici, Maria Maddalena de’, Grand Duchess of Tuscany, *formerly* Archduchess of Austria, 282, 283, 332

Medici, Mario Bartolommeo de', 55

Medici, Mattias di Cosimo de', Prince (1613-67), 285-6, 290, 332

Medici, Piccarda de, *née* Bueri, 32

Medici, Pierfrancesco di Giovanni de', 115, 159, 255

Medici, Piero di Cosimo de' (1414-69), birth, 39, *Accoppiatori*, 63, his poor health, 95, 101, on his father, 97, and his father's monument, 98, his appearance and character, 101, the banker, 101-2, 104, and Ficino, 103, and the plot against the Medici, 105-6, and government of Florence, 107, his munificence, 107, Filarete on, 107, friend and patron of artists, 107-12, Botticelli's *Fortitude*, 109-10, his tomb, 112, 321, and Donatello's *Judith Slaying Holofernes*, 319, and San Miniato al Monte, 320, and Botticelli's *Adoration of the Magi*, 320

Medici, Piero di Lorenzo de' (1471-1503), 135, 173, 212, and his father, 174, his appearance, 177, his temperament, 177-8, and his cousins, 178, and the French invasion, 184, 185, and Charles VIII, 186, flees to Venice, 187, hopes to reinstate himself, 201, death of, 202, bis tomb, 324-5

Medici, Pietro di Cosimo de', 269, 277

Medici, Salvestro de', 31

Medici, Vieri di Cambio de', 34

Medici, Violante Beatrice de', *née* Princess Violante Beatrice of Bavaria, 301, 304, 308, 320

Medici, Vittoria de', Grand Duchess of Tuscany, *née* Della Rovere, 287, 293

Melani, Jacopo, 289

Mercenaries (*see also Condottieri*), 42, 56, 125, 126, 139

Michelangelo, *prop*. Michelangiolo Buonarroti (1475-1564), 168, on Ghiberti's bronze doors, 71, 'kneeling windows', 76, his history, 165, and Lorenzo the Magnificent, 166, and Savonarola, 181, and Julius II, 207, 229, Leo X and, 229, 240, Clement VII commissions, 240, *Biblioteca Laurenziana*, 240, 326, and the defences of Florence, 249-50, his tomb, 312, and the Palazzo Medici, 318, his early work, 322, and the new sacristy at San Lorenzo, 326, his *David*, 326, and the commission for a *Hercules*, 327, and the Boboli Gardens, 328, his compasses, 331, his papers, 332

Michelozzi, Michelozzo di Bartolommeo (1396-1472), and San Giorgio Maggiore, Venice, 54, 315, monastery of San Marco, 74, Cosimo *Pater Patriae* commissions, 75, and Palazzo Medici, 75, 76, and the Medici villas, 77, 95, 315, 316, and Medici bank in Milan, 87, and the pageant of the Magi, 111, and Palazzo della Signoria, 312, and the Novices' Chapel, Santa Croce, 313, 317, and the tomb of John XXIII, 316, and the tabernacle of Santissima Annunziata, 320

Milan, Medici bank in, 87, 158, artists in, 167, 168, printing presses in, 169, Cardinal Giovanni in, 209, French troops occupy, 220, fall of, 238

Milan, Duchy of, government of, 27, Florence and, 42, 79-80, 83, 84, 106, 130, 149, 151, battle of Imola, 55, Venice and Naples declare war on, 84, Duke of Orléans and, 194, Spaniards and, 219, Francis I and, 222, Charles V and, 237

Milan, Dukes of, *see the* Sforzas *and* Visconti, Filippo Maria

Mino da Fiesole, 331

Mirandola, Pico della, *see* Pico della Mirandola, Count Giovanni Moncada, Don Ugo di, 241

Montaigne, Michel Eyquem de (1533-92), 276

Monte Cassino Abbey, 202, 324-5

Montefeltro, Federigo da, *see* Urbino, Federigo Montefeltro, Duke of

Montesquieu, Charles, Baron de la Brède et de, 279

Montpensier, Anne-Marie-Louise d’Orléans, Duchesse de, *called* Mademoiselle, 292

Morello, *the horse of* Lorenzo the Magnificent, 114

Museums and galleries:

Galleria dell’ Accademia Carrara, Bergamo, 325

Isabella Stewart Gardner Museum, Boston, 325

Metropolitan Museum, New York, 330

Musée de Sèvres, 330

Musée du Louvre, Paris, 320, 330

Museo degli Argenti, 328

Museo dell’Accademia, 319, 326

Museo dell’Opera del Duomo, 320

Museo dell’Opera di Santa Croce, 315, 321

Museo Horne, 313

Museo Nazionale, 313

Museo Nazionale di Storia della Scienza, 331

National Gallery, London, 315, 320

Pallavicini collection, Rome, 325

Uffizi, *look under* Florence

Victoria and Albert Museum, London, 320, 330

Naples, 34, 87, 158, 169

Naples and Sicily, Kingdom of, strife in, 27-8, Sforza a *condottiere* for, 81, Florentines expelled from, 83, France and, 84, 183, 186, declares war on Florence and Milan, 84, and Florence, 106, 150, 152, 155, Orsini estates in, 116, Lorenzo the Magnificent’s mission to, 152-5, Sixtus IV and, 159, Charles VIII in, 193, Spain and, 208, Leo X’s plans for, 219, Francis I and, 222

Napoleon I, Emperor of France, 330

Nardi, Jacopo, 213, 254

Nasi, Bartolommea dei, 146

Nemours, Duchess of, *see* Philiberte of Savoy, Princess

Nemours, Duke of, *see* Medici, Giuliano di Lorenzo de’

Neroni, Diotisalvi, 104, 105, 106, 124

Niccoli, Niccolò, his personality and interests, 44-5, and Bracciolini, 45, 46, Bruni disapproves of, 46, and Traversari, 47, and Filelfo, 47, 48, his books, 69, and Dante’s poetry, 171

Nocera, Bishop of, 244

Nori, Francesco, 137, 138

Orange, Philibert, Prince of (*r*. 1502-30), 242, 244, 250

Orcagna, Andrea, *prop*. Andrea di Cione (*c*. 1308-68), 314

Orléans, Henri de Valois, Duke of, *later* Henry II, King of France (1519-59), his marriage, 252

Orsanmichele, church of, commerce in the neighbourhood of, 20, Ghiberti’s *St Matthew* for, 73, 317, Donatello’s work commissioned for, 90, historical note on, 312, Ghiberti’s bronzes in, 317

Orsini family, 116-17, 149

Orsini, Alfonsina, *see* Medici, Alfonsina de’

Orsini, Clarice, *see* Medici, Clarice de’

Orsini, Isabella, *née* Medici, Isabella di Cosimo de’, 269, 273, 277

Orsini, Jacopo, 114

Orsini, Paolo, 184
Orsini, Paolo Giordano, 269, 277-8
Orsini, Rinaldo, Archbishop of Florence, 130
Orsini, Troilo, 277
Orvieto, episcopal palace of, 247
Pageants, *see* Festivals
Palazzi:
Alessandri, 117
Altoviti, 314
Antinori, 330
Bardi, 39, 58, 75
Bellini, 280, 331
Capponi, 313
Corsini, 314
Davanzati, 313
degli Acciaiuoli, 315
dei Giudici, 330, 331
della Signoria (*later renamed* Palazzo Vecchio, *q.v.*): Cosimo *Pater Patriae* in, 19, 49, 51, 58, 83; *Alberghettino*, 15, 19, 200; *Priori* live in, 26; the *Vacca*, 27, 50, 57, 139, 186, 254; Albizzi plans to attack, 55-6; Soderini at, 104; and festival of St John the Baptist, 120; Princess Eleonora of Naples at, 121; and the Pazzi conspiracy, 138-40, 141; Piero di Lorenzo at, 186; the bonfire of vanities opposite, 192; celebrations for

the election of Leo X, 218, re-named, 257, historical note on, 312, Donatello’s works in, 318, Michelangelo’s *David* in front of, 326

Ferranti, 66

Gianfigliazzi, 314, 325

Guadagni, 315

Guicciardini, 315

Martelli, 57

Medici, building of, 75-6, courtyard of, 90, Donatello, 91-2, Filippo Lippi, 93, Della Robbia, 108, Uccello, 108, Pollaiuolo, 108, Botticelli, 109, Gozzoli, 110, Lorenzo the Magnificent’s wedding celebrations, 117-18, Princess Eleonora of Naples entertained at, 121, and the Pazzi Conspiracy, 135, 136, Michelangelo at, 166, plundered, 187, Charles VIII at, 190, Giovanni di Lorenzo born in, 202, celebrations for the election of Leo X, 218, council meetings in, 220, Duke of Nemours dying in, 223, picture of Clement VII on façade of, 249, murder in, 269, Cosimo I taken ill at, 273, Medici shield on, 313, Medici Library kept at, 316, historical note on, 317-18

Medici-Riccardi, 318

Pazzi, 141, 162

Pazzi-Quaratesi, 321

Pitti, 104, 274, grandiose, 76, the Ducal Palace, 271, Cosimo I dies in, 273, Ferdinando I and, 280, Cosimo II extends,

282, wine sold at, 284, *Del Cimento* meets at, 284, Ferdinando II extends, 285, Sala della Stufa, 285, the collection of ivories, 286, Marguerite-Louise at, 291, Grand Duke Gian Gastone dies at, 309, Electress Palatine at, 309, historical note on, 328, murals in, 332

Pucci, 315

Rucellai, 29, 76, 313

Salviati, 261, 321

Spini-Ferroni, 314

Strozzi, 168, 323

Tornabuoni, 102

Vecchio (*formerly* Palazzo della Signoria, *q.v.*), 274, the *Palleschi* at, 257, the Ducal Palace, 269, decoration of the courtyard, 275, laboratory of Duke Francesco in, 278, Ferdinand I's banquet in, 281, historical note on, 312, the fountain and murals at, 330

Palleschi, 217, 256, 257

Palmieri, Matteo, 28

Panciaticchi, Andrea, 145

Papacy, the, the 'great schism', 34, and the Medici bank, 35, 36, 37, 88, 89, and the Eastern Church, 67, Sforza a *condottiere* for, 81, and the French invasion of Italy, 186, Leo X enjoys, 218, a pro-Medici Sacred College, 235

Papal States, near-anarchy in, *27*; Bologna and, 65; alum deposits in, 89; and the French army, 184; Urbino becomes part of, 285

Parentucelli, Tommaso, Bishop of Bologna (*later* Pope Nicholas V, *q.v.*), 87, 88

Parigi, Alfonso, 271, 278, 317, 328

Parigi, Giulio, 271, 317, 328

Parma, 219, 222, 237, 238, 247

Parma, Duke of, *see* Farnese, Ottavio

Parmigianino (*prop.* Girolamo Francesco Maria Mazzola (1503-40)), 300

Pasquini, Bernardo (1637-1710)), 300

Passerini, Cardinal Silvio, 248

Patch, Thomas, 325

Patriarch of Constantinople, 65, 66, 110

Pavia, Lazaro di, 173

Pazzi bank, 129, 131

Pazzi Conspiracy, the, 131-42, 158

Pazzi family, their history, 131; after the Conspiracy, 141, 155; publicly disgraced, 142

Pazzi, Andrea de', 131

Pazzi, Bianca (*née* Medici, Bianca di Piero de'), 102

Pazzi, Francesco de', and Pazzi Conspiracy, 131, 132, 135, 137; executed, 140

Pazzi, Guglielmo, 102, 131, 138, 141
Pazzi, Jacopo di Messer Andrea de', 131-2, 134, 141
Pazzi, Pazzo de', 131
Pazzi, Piero di Messer Andrea de', 131
Pazzi, Renato di Messer Andrea de', 141, 158
Penni, Gian-Francesco, 240
Pepys, Samuel (1633-1703), on Cosimo III, 292
Peri, Jacopo (1561-1633), 281, 300
Peruzzi family, 58, 66, 315
Peruzzi, Ridolfo, 55, 57
Petraia, castle of, 280
Petrarch, Francesco Petrarca (1304-74), 227
Petrucci, Alfonso, Cardinal, 217, 232, 233, 234
Petrucci, Borghese, 232
Petrucci, Cesare, 138-9
Philibert, Prince of Orange, *see* Orange, Prince of
Philiberte of Savoy, Princess, Duchess of Nemours, 219, 223
Philip V, King of Spain (1683-1746), 305
Piacenza, 219, 222, 237, 238, 247
Piccolomini, Aeneas Silvius, *later* Pope Pius II, *q.v.*, on Cosimo di Giovanni, 63, on Parentucelli, *later* Nicholas V, 88
Pico della Mirandola, Count Giovanni (1463-94), 164-5, 174, 181, 185

Pierino da Vinci, 323

Piero della Francesca (*c*. 1420-92), 332

Pierozzi, Antonio, Archbishop of Florence, 74, 95

Pietro da Cortona, 285

Pietro Leopoldo, Grand Duke of Tuscany, 333

Pisa, conquest of, 33, 34; Archbishop of, 130; Lorenzo di Piero and, 169-70; and France, 186, 187; Savonarola greets Charles VIII in, 188; Florence and, 197, 208; School of Botany at, 274; college for scholars at, 279

Pisano, Andrea (*c*. 1270-1349), 70, 180, 316

Pitti family, 123

Pitti, Luca, his personality, 60; *Gonfaloniere*, 62; *Accoppiatore*, 63; and the Medici, 103-4, 105, 106, 123, 328; pardoned, 106; his palace, 271, 328

Plague, in Ferrara, 66; and new doors for the Baptistery, 70; in the Imperial army, 247; in the French forces, 249; in Florence, 250, 283; in Tuscany, 293

Plato, 68, 164

Platonic Academy, 69, 332

Plethon, Giorgios Gemistos (*c*. 1355-1450), 68

Poliziano, Angelo (*prop*. Angelo Ambrogini) (1454-94), his history, 122; on Lorenzo the Magnificent, 122; and Lorenzo the Magnificent, 135, 137, 157, 164, 173-4; and the Pazzi Conspiracy, 137, 138; and the execution of Salviati, 140; tutor t

o children of Lorenzo the Magnificent, 145, 323; Clarice de' Medici and, 145, 146; and Savonarola, 181; his papers, 332

Pollaiuolo, Antonio, *prop.* Antonio di Jacobo Benci (1429-98), 110, 165, 167, 320

Pollaiuolo, Piero, *prop.* Piero di Jacobo Benci (1443-96), 108-9, 168

Pollaiuolo, Simone del, *called* il Cronaca (1457-1508), 323

Pontormo, Jacopo Carrucci da (1494-1557), 274, 314, 322

Popes:

Adrian VI (*r.* 1522-3), 238-9, 240

Alexander V (*r.* 1409-10), 34, 35

Alexander VI (*r.* 1492-1503), 193, 194, 196-7, 205

Benedict XIII, *Antipope at Avignon*, 1394-1417, 34

Calixtus III (*r.* 1455-8), 86

Clement VII, *né* Giulio di Giuliano de' Medici, *q.v.* (*r.* 1523-34): election of, 239; a generous and discriminating patron, 240; his indecision, 240, 244; his foreign policy, 240-1, 242; urges defence of Rome, 243; and Cellini, 246-7; surrenders, 247; escapes, 247; and Henry VIII's divorce, 247-8; his effigy torn to pieces, 248; and the surrender of Florence, 251; and Alessandro de' Medici, 251, 254; and Caterina de' Medici, 252; illness and death of, 252-3; the marriage of his daugh

ter□255□and the boy Cosimo I□262□and the Medici Library□316□Michelangelo and□318□327□Raphael and□326□his tomb□327

Eugenius IV □*r*. 1431-47□□succeeds Martin V□51□and San Giorgio Maggiore□54□and the Medici□56□Rinaldo degli Albizzi and□57□Cosimo *Pater Patriae* and□58□74□and Council of Florence□64□66□67□and Council of Bâle□64-5□his golden tiara□70□and completion of the Cathedral dome□73

Gregory XII □*r*. 1406-15□□34□35□36

Gregory XIII □*r*. 1572-85□□277

Innocent VIII □*r*. 1484-92□□succeeds Sixtus IV□160□‘a rabbit’□161□and Lorenzo the Magnificent□161□182□202-3□Savonarola and□182□and Giovanni di Lorenzo□203

John XXIII *né* Baldassare Cossa□*q.v. Antipope to* Popes Benedict XIII *and* Gregory XII□□1410-15□□background and personality□34□and King of Naples□35□accusations against□35-6□last years□36□his will□36□Cosimo *Pater Patriae* and□39□and Bracciolini□45□his monument□71□75□98□316□Giovanni di Bicci and□87

Julius II □*r*. 1503-13□□217□228□appearance and temperament□207□his military exploits□207-8□and Giovanni di Lorenzo□208□dying□216□and the Duke of Urbino□223□and Michelangelo□229□and Raphael□229□332□and the Laocoön□325

Leo III326

Leo IV326

Leo X*né* Giovanni di Lorenzo de’ Medici*q.v.* *r*. 1513-21election of217his appearance216his enjoyment of the papacy218224and the House of Medici219his reception in Florence220-2314324and the Duke of Urbino222223-4and Francis I222-3and his brother Giuliano223his extravagance224227Vettori on224his dinners225-6his amusements226-7230-2his expenditure on Rome227-8a generous patron of writers and scholars228and Michelangelo229240327makes enemies232-3attempted assassination of233-4creates a pro-Medici Sacred College235and Charles V237and Luther237godfather to Cosimo I261his coat of arms315and the Medici Library316Raphael and325326

Martin V *r*. 1417-3136375670314

Nicholas V*né* Tommaso Parentucelli*q.v.* *r*. 1447-5587

Paul II *r*. 1464-71103125129

Paul III *r*. 1534-49264

Pius II*né* Enea Silvio Piccolomini*q.v.* *r*. 1458-64on Florentines38on Cosimo *Pater Patriae*3863on Francesco Sforza81and the Medici bank88and Cosimo *Pater Patriae*88

Pius III (*r.* and *d.* 1503), 207

Pius IV (*r.* 1559-65), 331

Pius V (*r.* 1566-72), 266, 267

Sixtus IV, *né* Francesco della Rovere (*r.* 1471-84), 125; his appearance, 128; nepotism, 128-9; and Lorenzo the Magnificent, 129, 130, 159; and the Pazzi Conspiracy, 132, 133, 155; and Florence, 148, 159; Tuscan bishops excommunicated, 150; and Naples, 154, 159; and the Florentine deputation, 160; death of, 160

Sixtus V (*r.* 1585-90), 277

Portinari family, 43

Portinari, Folco, 316

Prato, 32, 124, 125, 213-14

Printing, 44, 46, 169

Processions, Martin V leaves Florence, 36; to celebrate completion of the Baptistery bronze doors, 71; to celebrate completion of the Cathedral dome, 73; escort of Princess Eleonora of Naples, 121; Charles VIII enters Florence, 189-90; Leo X enters Florence, 221; Francis I and, *222*; Christine of Lorraine enters Florence, 280

Pro paganda Fide, 279

Ptolemy, *prop.* Claudius Ptolemaeus, 280

Pucci, Giovanni, 52

Pucci, Lorenzo, 232

Pucci，Puccio，52，61，62

Pulci，Luigi （1432-84），116，164，323

Quercia，Jacopo della （*c*. 1367-1438），70

Quintilian，*prop*. Marcus Fabius Quintilianus，45

Rangone，Bianca，209，235

Rangone，Ercole，Cardinal，235

Raphael，*prop*. Raffaello Sanzio （1483-1520），Leo X and，229，325，Clement VII and，240，326，*Madonna del Baldacchino*，300-1，his portrait of Julius II，332

Relics，holy，finger of St John the Baptist，36，belonging to the Cathedral，120，*Volto Santo*，305，Cosimo III’s sacred collection，305

Renaissance，Council of Florence and，68，versatility of artists of，70，Brunelleschi’s church of San Lorenzo，72

René I，Duke of Anjou （1409-80），85

Renzo da Ceri，243

Riario，Girolamo，and Sixtus IV，128，at Imola，129，and the Pazzi Conspiracy，131，132，133，Lorenzo the Magnificent and，134，156，seeks vengenace on Florence，148，159，his ambitions，160

Riario，Piero，Archbishop of Florence，128，130

Riario，Raffaele，Cardinal，and the Pazzi Conspiracy，134-5，148，Lorenzo the Magnificent and，135，140-1，at Palazzo Medici，136-7，and assassination of Giuliano di Piero，138，hi

s pallor, 141, his dinner party, 224, and Leo X, 232, 233, 234, his palace confiscated, 239

Riccardi family, 76, 318

Ricci, House of, 35

Ricci, Sebastiano, 300

Ridolfi family, 321

Ridolfi, Antonio, 137, 138

Ridolfi, Contessina, *née* Medici, Contessina di Lorenzo de’, 115, 221

Ridolfi, Lorenzo, 247

Ridolfi, Niccolò, Cardinal, 235, 248

Ridolfi, Piero, 220, 221

Rinuccini, Alamanno, 122, 157

Riots, *Ciompi*, 25-6, 31, in Volterra, 125-7, after the Pazzi Conspiracy, 140, after cancellation of ordeal by fire, 199

Robbia, Andrea della (1435-1525), 317

Robbia, Luca della (*c*. 1400-82), 108, 138, 320, 321

Robert, King of Naples, 39

Roman Catholic Church, and Council of Florence, 64, and Greek Orthodox Church, 65, 67

Rome, Medici offices in, 34, 35, 36, 87, 114, 158, Cosimo *Pater Patriae* in, 39-40, Eugenius IV driven from, 56, artists in, 70, 72, 90, 167, Lorenzo the Magnificent in, 103, 125, Lorenzo the Magnificent’s proxy wedding in, 116, anti-Medici con

spirators in, 131, and the Pazzi Conspiracy failure, 148, printing presses in, 169, falls to Charles VIII, 193, Lorenzo the Magnificent on, 204, crime and corruption in, 205, Giovanni di Lorenzo in, 205, 206, conclave in, 216-17, celebrations for the election of Leo X, 218, under Leo X, 228, Charles V’s forces advance on, 241-3, sack of, 244-5

Belvedere, 226

Castel Sant’ Angelo, 241, executions at, 205, 234, Clement VII takes refuge in, 241, 244, fugitives in, 244-5, the attack on, 246-7, Queen Christina at, 330

Monte Testaccio, 227

Piazza del Popolo, 228

Santa Maria in Dominica, church of, 228

St Peter’s Basilica, Florentine deputation in, 160, under reconstruction, 216, 228, corpse of Clement VII desecrated in, 253, threatened destruction by fire, 326

St John in Lateran, church of, 88, 305, 327

Via Ripetta, 228

Romualdo, St, 321

Rondinelli, Fra Giuliano, 198

Rosa, Salvator (1615-73), 286

Rossellino, Bernardo, 313

Rossi, Leopetto, 102

Rossi, Luigi, 235

Rossi, Maria, *née* Medici, Maria di Piero de', 102
Rossi, Roberto de', 37
Rosso, Giovanni, 274
Rovere, Francesco della, *see* Pope Sixtus IV
Rovere, Francesco Maria della, *see* Urbino, Francesco Maria I and II, Dukes of
Rovere, Giovanni della, 129
Rovere, Giuliano della, Cardinal, *later* Pope Julius II, *q.v.*, 161
Rovere, Leonardo della, 130
Rovere, Vittoria della, *see* Medici, Vittoria de'
Rubens, Peter Paul (1577-1640), 332
Rucellai family, 314
Rucellai, Bernardo (1449-1514), 102
Rucellai, Giovanni, 29, 227, 313
Rucellai, Lucrezia, *née* Lucrezia di Piero de' Medici, 102
Rucellai, Palla, 257
Ruggieri, Giuseppe, 319, 328
Ruspanti, 308
St Stephen, Prato, church of, 93
Salutati, Antonio di Messer Francesco, 87
Salviati, Averardo, 141
Salviati, Francesco, Archbishop of Pisa, waits in Rome, 130, and the Pazzi Conspiracy, 131, 132, 133, 136, 137, 138-

9, executed, 140

Salviati, Giacomo, 261

Salviati, Giovanni, Cardinal, 235

Salviati, Jacopo, 220, 247, 262

Salviati, Lucrezia, *née* Medici, Lucrezia di Lorenzo de', 115

Salviati, Maria, *see* Medici, Maria de'

San Domenico Fiesole, convent of, 73, 94, 317

San Leo, fortess of, 236

Sanseverino, Federigo, Cardinal, 209, 231

Sansovino, Jacopo, *prop*. Jacopo Tatti (1486-1570), 220, 221, 325

Santa Croce, Antonio, 246

Santo Spirito, Jerusalem, church of, 74

Sarto, Andrea del, *prop*. Andrea Vannucchi (1486-1531), 172, 220, 221, 300, 322

Sassetti, Francesco, 158, 323

Sauli, Cardinal, 233, 234

Savonarola, Girolamo (1452-98), 178-82, 216, his effect on Florentine morale, 185, and Charles VIII, 188, his power in Florence, 191, differing attitudes to, 192-3, and the Holy League, 196, and Alexander VI, 196-7, and the proposed ordeal by fire, 198, 199, tortured, hanged and burned, 200, Machiavelli's contempt for, 210, his cell at San Marco, 317

Scarlatti, Alessandro (1659-1725), 300

Schinner, Matthew, Cardinal, 220

Scoroncolo, *assassin of* Alessandro de’ Medici, 256

Sforza, Ascanio, Cardinal, 203, 205

Sforza, Bianca, *née* Visconti, 80, 81

Sforza, Caterina, 128

Sforza, Francesco, Duke of Milan (1401-66), and war between Florence and Lucca, 42, his birth, 80, personality and appearance, 81, Pius II on, 81, marriage, 81, and Cosimo *Pater Patriae*, 82, Duke of Milan, 82, 85, and Florence’s foreign policy, 83, and France, 84, and the Medici bank in Milan, 87, 158, death of, 105

Sforza, Francesco Maria, Duke of Milan (*d*. 1535), 240

Sforza, Galeazzo Maria, Duke of Milan (1444-76), his instability, 105, his cruelty and extravagance, 123-4, and Lorenzo the Magnificent, 124, his daughter’s marriage, 128, assassinated, 130

Sforza, Giacomo Attendolo (1369-1424), 80-1

Sforza, Gian Galeazzo, Duke of Milan (1469-94), 130, 151, 181, 183, 184

Sforza, Ippolita, *see* Calabria, Duchess of

Sforza, Isabella, Duchess of Milan, 183, 184

Sforza, Lodovico, Duke of Milan, *called* il Moro (1451-1508), appearance, 151, character, 151-2, in power, 152, Lore

nzo the Magnificent and, 168, 173, and Charles VIII, 183, 184, proclaims himself Duke, 184, joins the Holy League, 194

Sieges, Lucca (1429-30), 42-3, Rome (1527), 244-6, Florence (1529-30), 249-51, Volterra (1472), 126

Sigismund, Holy Roman Emperor (1368-1437), 34

Silvester, Guido, 231

Silvestri, Bartolommeo, 332

Silvestro, Fra, 200

Slaves, 23-4, 33, 39-40, 95, 266

Soderini, Francesco, Cardinal, 217, 232, 233, 234, 238

Soderini, Niccolò, 104-5, 106, 123

Soderini, Paolo Antonio, 155

Soderini, Piero, 210-11, 212-13, 214, 215

Soderini, Tommaso, 110, 123, 152

Spain, and Julius II's Holy League, 208, and battle of Ravenna, 208, Spanish forces advance on Florence, 211-12, and sack Prato, 213, Leo X and, 219

Spini, Bartolommeo, 49

Spini, House of, 35, 37

Squarcialupi, Antonio, 165, 172

Stefano da Bagnone, Fra, 136, 137-8, 141

Stendhal, *pseud. of* Marie Henri Beyle, 325

Strozzi family, 314

Strozzi, Clarice, *née* Medici, Clarice di Piero de', 202, 248

Strozzi, Filippo the Elder (1428-91), 137, 168, 323-4

Strozzi, Filippo the Younger (1489-1538), 262, 323

Strozzi, Laodamia, 179

Strozzi, Lorenzo di Palla, 38

Strozzi, Marietta di Lorenzo, 118-19

Strozzi, Matteo, 58

Strozzi, Palla (1372-1462), 38, and the Albizzi, 52, and Rinaldo degli Albizzi, 55, 56-7, banished, 59, Parentucelli and, 87, commissions Gentile da Fabriano, 314

Strozzi, Piero, 263-4

Stufa, Sigismondo della, 138

Sumptuary laws, 22, 24

Sustermans, Justus, 283

Switzerland, Swiss army in Lombardy, 209, Leo X and, 220

Tacca, Ferdinando, 286, 332

Tacca, Pietro, 328, 331

Tadda, Romolo del, 328, 332

Talenti, Simone, 329

Tasso, Giovanni Battista, 313

Tinucci, Niccolò, 51

Titian, *prop.* Tiziano Vercelli (*d.* 1576), 328, 332

Tornabuoni family, 43, 102

Tornabuoni, Francesco, 114

Tornabuoni, Giovanni, 103, 106, 114, 178, 319
Tornabuoni, Lucrezia, *see* Medici, Lucrezia de’
Trade, in 15th century Florence, 20; guilds, 25-6; merchants and, 28-9; wool, 33, 34, 152; silk, 42; in decline, 293
Tranchedini da Pontremoli, Nicodemo, 83, 97
Traversari, Ambrogio, 44, 47, 51, 66, 67
Treaties:
Barcelona (1529), 249
Lodi (1454), 85
Montil-les-Tours (1452), 84
Tribolo, Niccolò Pericoli, 271, 274, 323, 329
Trissino, Gian-Giorgio, 227
Turkey, and Constantinople, 64, 68, 85; Venice and, 79, 83; Florence and, 83; and Italy, 84, 159, 160; and Smyrna alum mines, 88; Savonarola’s prediction about, 182; battle of Lepanto, 266
Uccello, Paolo, *prop*. Paolo di Dono, 108, 320
Università degli Studi, 315
University of Florence, 45, 46, 47-8, 170, 274
University of Padua, 282
University of Pisa, 274, 282, 297
University of Rome, 228
Urbino, Battista da Montefeltro, Duchess of, *née* Sforza, 332

Urbino, Caterina, Duchess of, *see* Medici, Caterina di Lorenzo de’

Urbino, Duchess of, *née* Madeleine de la Tour d’Auvergne, 235

Urbino, Duchy of, 219, 222, 224, 285

Urbino, Duke of, *see* Medici, Lorenzo di Piero de’

Urbino, Federigo da Montefeltro, Count of, later Duke of, loses an eye, 116, attacks Volterra, 126-7, and Eugenius IV, 129, papal troops under, 150

Urbino, Francesco, 165

Urbino, Francesco Maria (I) della Rovere, Duke of, 212, 222, 223-4, 233

Urbino, Francesco Maria (II) della Rovere, Duke of, 285

Uzzano, Niccolò da, 29, 43, 48, 313

Valori, Filippo, 153, 155

Vannino, Ottavio, 332

Varchi, Benedetto, 250, 256, 263, 274, 329

Vasari, Giorgio (1511-74), 328, on Donatello and Cosimo *Pater Patriae*, 91, on Donatello in old age, 92, on the wax effigies of Lorenzo the Magnificent, 142-3, and Lorenzo the Magnificent’s school, 165, 322, on Michelangelo, 165-6, on Verrocchio, 167, architect of the Uffizi, 271, and the Palazzo Vecchio, 274, 275, 278, 312, death of, 278, and Santa Maria Nov

ella, 314; and Il Trebbio, 315; and the Pucci, 315; on Cafaggiolo, 318; and Botticelli's *Adoration of the Magi*, 320

Vatican, Library, 69; Sistine Chapel, 167; entry of Leo X into, 218; Palace, 228; Loggie di Raffaello, 229; Stanze di Raffaello, 229, 245, 325-6; Clement VII commissions artists for, 240

Veneziano, Domenico, 315

Venice, Medici office in, 34, 87; slave-market in, 39, 95; Medicean exiles in, 52, 54; San Giorgio Maggiore, 54, 315; Cosimo *Pater Patriae* leaves, 58; Neroni and Soderini in, 106; Verrocchio's bronze of Colleoni in, 167; printing presses in, 169; Lorenzaccio stabbed in, 265

Venice, Republic of, government of, 27; and Cosimo *Pater Patriae*, 50-1, 82-3; and Fourth Crusade, 64; and Florence, 79, 82-3, 105, 106, 130, 186; conquests by, 79; Sforza a *condottiere* for, 81; and Lombardy, 82; declares war on Florence and Milan, 84; and France, 184; joins the Holy League, 194; League of Cambrai designed against, 207; and battle of Agnadello, 207, 208, 209

Veronese, Paolo, *prop*. Paolo Cagliari (1525-88), 322

Verrocchio, Andrea del (1435-88), 168; and the Medici tomb, 112, 321; and Giovanni di Piero's helmet, 122; Lorenzo the Magnificent and, 167, 315; Vasari on, 167; his bronze of Colleoni, 167; Leonardo da Vinci and, 168; his fountain, 275;

316, and the Medici emblem, 313; *David* and *Resurrection*, 316, 323; memorial to Cosimo *Pater Patriae*, 319; his *Putto* in Palazzo Vecchio, 330

Vespucci family, 325

Vespucci, Amerigo (1451-1512), 193, 322

Vespucci, Giorgio, 193

Vespucci, Marco, 121

Vespucci, Simonetta, *née* Cattaneo, 121, 322

Vettori, Francesco, 224, 257, 264

Victor Emmanuel II, King of Italy, 331

Victor Emmanuel III, King of Italy, 328

Villas:

Ambrogiana, 288, 333

Belcanto, 318

Cafaggiolo, 164, 267; a place of refuge, 62, 145; Michelozzo designs, 77; Cosimo *Pater Patriae* and, 78; Lorenzo the Magnificent at, 122, 134, 145; Montesecco at, 134; mortgaged, 155; and the sons of Pierfrancesco, 159, 185; fortress, 318

Careggi, Cosimo *Pater Patriae* at, 58, 69, 77; Piero di Cosimo at, 105; Lorenzo the Magnificent at, 114, 122, 173; annual banquet at, 164; Verrocchio’s works for, 167, 275, 316; Duke of Urbino at, 235; historical note on, 316

Castello, 267, 274; Giovanni di Pierfrancesco at, 185; historical note on, 323; garden of, 329; Accademia della Crusca

and，330
Cereto Guidi，277，330
Demidoff，330
Ferdinanda，280，331
Gianfigliazzi，Marignolle，221
Il Trebbio，77，257，267，315，318
Lappeggi，290，299，300，304，333
Lecceto，267
Le Fontanelle，316
Madama，326
Magliana，230，238
Medici（Fiesole）：completed，78；Michelozzo and，95；Poliziano at，122，146；and the Pazzi plot，134-5；Lorenzo the Magnificent and，164；historical note on，318
Medici （Rome），330
Montelupo，267
Montevecchio，68，77
Negroni，277
Petraia，280，331
Poggio a Caiano，322；Lorenzo the Magnificent and，114，164，172，314；Duke of Urbino and，235；Cosimo I and，267；the park at，274；Marguerite-Louise at，291，295；Strozzi family and，314；architecture and artists of，322
Poggio Imperiale，282，309，332

Pratolino, 276, 278, 300, 330

Ravia, 315

Spedaletto, 165, 166

Violante Beatrice, Pricess of Bavaria, *see* Medici, Violante Beatrice de’

Visconti family, 59, 81

Visconti, Bianca, *see* Sforza, Bianca

Visconti, Filippo Maria, Duke of Milan (1392-1447), 27, and war between Florence and Lucca, 42-3, and war with Florence, 79, personality and appearance, 79-80, his marriages, 80, and Francesco Sforza, 81

Visconti, Valentina, 201

Vitelleschi, Cardinal, 56, 57

Vitelli, Alessandro, 256, 257, 263

Vitelli, Niccolò, 129-30

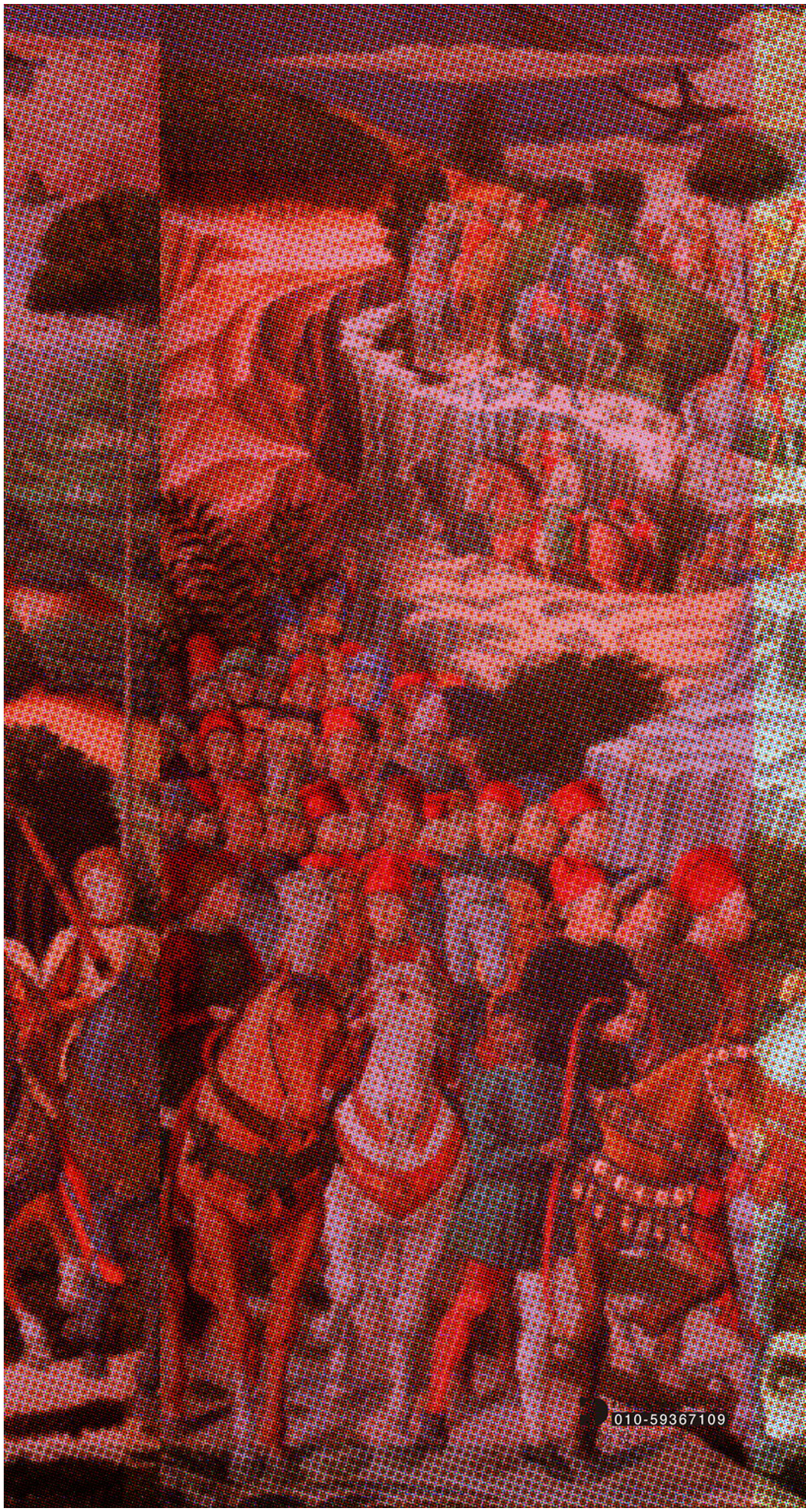
Volterra, sack of, 126

War of the Pazzi Conspiracy, 149-50, 151, 152, 155

Weyden, Roger van der (1400-64), 314

Wolsey, Cardinal Thomas (*c*. 1475-1530), 239

Zoffany, John, 328


010-59367109

精彩至极、可读性强……浪漫唯美又不乏戏剧性和血腥杀戮。

——萨谢弗雷尔·斯特维尔爵士（Sir Sacheverell Sitwell）

（克里斯托弗·希伯特）不愧为大师，他的这部作品研究深入，可读性强。

——《每日电讯报》

克里斯托弗·希伯特先生是一位相当多才多艺的作家。

——雷蒙德·莫蒂默（Raymond Mortimer）

ISBN 978-7-5097-9718-1

9 787509 797181 >

甲骨文官方微信

定价：69.00元